

CLARK'S NUTCRACKERS AND WHITEBARK PINE:
RESILIENCE OF A KEYSTONE MUTUALISM IN AN ALTERED ECOSYSTEM

A Dissertation

Presented to the Faculty of the Graduate School

of Cornell University

In Partial Fulfillment of the Requirements for the Degree of

Doctor of Philosophy

by

Taza Dawn Schaming

August 2016

© 2016 Taza Dawn Schaming

CLARK'S NUTCRACKERS AND WHITEBARK PINE:
RESILIENCE OF A KEYSTONE MUTUALISM IN AN ALTERED ECOSYSTEM

Taza Dawn Schaming, Ph. D.

Cornell University 2016

In the face of widespread environmental change, understanding and promoting resilience and stability of plant-animal seed disperser mutualisms is key to effective conservation strategies. My two primary objectives were to (1) investigate the response of the keystone mutualism between whitebark pine (*Pinus albicaulis*) and Clark's nutcrackers (*Nucifraga columbiana*) to declining habitat in the Greater Yellowstone Ecosystem, and (2) suggest management strategies to help ensure persistence of Clark's nutcrackers, and their important seed dispersal function. Between 2009 and 2016, I studied Clark's nutcracker demography and behavioral plasticity by evaluating breeding ecology, space use, seasonal habitat selection and use, foraging ecology, and emigration, as a function of habitat quality and abundance. I carried out occupancy surveys, tracked individuals via radio and satellite, conducted behavioral observations, and monitored nests. Clark's nutcracker demography and behavior was intimately associated with whitebark pine habitat. Population-wide failure to breed followed low whitebark pine cone crops, and in breeding years, fledging success increased with whitebark pine abundance, but decreased in higher mortality stands. Clark's nutcracker occurrence was associated with both presence of cone-bearing whitebark pines, and landscape-scale abundance of the pines, suggesting conservation strategies should focus efforts at the landscape scale. The birds selected disproportionately high amounts of Douglas-fir (*Pseudotsuga menziesii*) habitat for their home

range, and foraged heavily on Douglas-fir cones, suggesting that whitebark pine should be managed within a habitat mosaic with Douglas-fir. The Clark's nutcracker-whitebark pine mutualism appears functional in the region because birds were available to disperse seeds. However, it is unclear whether the mutualism is stable. Clark's nutcrackers are highly mobile facultative migrants, and the majority of radio- and satellite-tagged birds disappeared during both the 2012 high and 2015 moderate whitebark pine cone crops. Managing Clark's nutcrackers presents a complex conservation challenge, but I suggest promoting stability of Clark's nutcracker populations, and focusing on the metapopulation in particular, is necessary for effective whitebark pine conservation. In this dissertation, I conclude by outlining recommended management strategies and key research questions that still need to be answered, finishing with important considerations that should be taken into account when designing a conservation plan for plant-animal seed disperser mutualisms.

BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCH

Taza Schaming grew up on a small farm in East Berne, NY, U.S.A. From an early age, she embraced every opportunity to spend her free time outdoors. Taza studied biology at Tufts University, and received a Bachelor of Science in 2001. During her time as an undergraduate, Taza worked in Dr. Meller's lab, studying gene expression in *Drosophila melanogaster*, and contributed to a graduate project, assessing terrestrial habitat requirements of the blue-spotted salamander (*Ambystomatidae laterale*), a species of special concern. She attended the School for International Training's biodiversity and conservation program in Tanzania, where she studied tree dominance in the montane rainforest of Mazumbai. After finishing her B.S., Taza lived, worked, and traveled around the world for six years. She worked for Point Reyes Bird Observatory in the sagebrush habitat of southeastern Wyoming, investigating the effects of natural gas development on avian survival and reproductive success, volunteered with Inti Wara Yassi, an animal rehabilitation center in Villa Tunari, Bolivia, and studied birds, vernal pools, and invasive species with the U.S. Fish and Wildlife Department in eastern Massachusetts. Following these experiences, she transitioned to working for Environmental Compliance Services (ECS), a private consulting company. While at ECS, she enrolled in her first graduate classes in environmental management at Harvard University. Taza has also spent three seasons backcountry snowboarding in the Rockies and Andes, learning difficult orienteering skills, and extreme self-reliance and independence. She spent a year in South America, climbing and snowboarding in remote mountains, volunteering, and exploring the diverse cultures and ecosystems of the Andes. She has also studied in Australia, trekked in Nepal, and travelled through Kenya, Malaysia, New Zealand, Canada and Cuba. Taza entered the M.S./PhD. program

at Cornell University in 2007, and completed her M.S. degree in May 2010. For her M.S. research, she studied seasonal variation in the onset of incubation, clutch size, and hatching failure in House Wrens (*Troglodytes aedon*) in Ithaca, NY. Since 2009, Taza has been studying a population of Clark's Nutcrackers (*Nucifraga columbiana*) in the Greater Yellowstone Ecosystem, with the ultimate goals of understanding impacts of habitat decline on mutualism breakdown, and designing biologically informed management interventions to help ensure persistence of Clark's nutcrackers. Taza is developing the Clark's nutcracker-whitebark pine (*Pinus albicaulis*) research as a long-term project. Along with her research, Taza married Pocholo Martinez in spring 2014. Suneva Schaming Martinez, their baby girl, was born April 2015. Taza is looking forward to raising Suneva with a pair of binoculars in her hand.

To Suneva Schaming Martinez.

Because of you, I am even more determined to make this world a better place.

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

My graduate committee has served as a wonderful source of intellectual stimulation, support, and academic guidance during my development as a scientist. I am incredibly grateful to my advisor, Janis Dickinson, for giving me the freedom to follow my passion when developing my research ideas. I am thankful for Janis's patience, constant support, and mentorship as I navigated graduate school, as well as her willingness to review numerous proposals and manuscripts with thoughtful constructive criticism. I thank André Dhondt for inspiring and motivating me with every conversation, and for always being willing to take the time to help me work through layers of ideas – particularly when I was in the stage where the concepts and framework were still unformed, when I needed the most help. I thank Evan Cooch for his patience when we discussed complicated quantitative statistics, for his dedication to teaching – the knowledge I gained from his classes and our conversations is immeasurable, for his willingness to “say it like it is”, and for his readiness to acknowledge that work and the rest of life are not separate. I thank John Fitzpatrick for his genuine interest in discussing Clark's nutcrackers, his enthusiastic encouragement of my research, and his opening up doors that allowed this research to be so broad and multilayered. I am grateful to Wesley Hochachka for always taking the time to help me navigate my research questions, and overcome so many hurdles in this research. I also thank Irby Lovette for his dedication to helping provide resources and opportunities that have enabled me to both immerse myself in this research, and share my ideas with the public.

I thank my field assistants, Kori Blakely, Tyler Stuart, Ned Corkran, Lee Tafelmeyer, Sean Beckett, Asya Rahlin, Jerry Cole, Tim Perez, and Jaime Ervin for their enthusiastic help in the field. I extend a special thanks to Anya Tyson, one of my first field assistants in 2011, whose

boundless energy and enthusiasm in the field made so much of this research possible. Anya's ongoing insights and enthusiasm are invaluable. I am grateful to Bert Raynes, for being such an inspiring role model, for his joy in discussing the research, and his generous support. I thank Susan Patla and the Jackson Hole Bird Club for their constant encouragement, Lisa Robertson for volunteering to search for missing birds from her plane, and Chuck Schneebeck for his support of this project and willingness to take the time to connect me to important resources. It means so much to me that the local Jackson community values my research. I also thank Harry Hutchins for his wonderful advice and enthusiasm, Erica Mudrak for countless hours of statistical help, and Gus Axelson for helping me spread the story of Clark's nutcrackers and whitebark pine.

I am incredibly grateful for the constant friendship and support of Mia Davis, Laura Martin, Stephanie Leonard, Dawn Webster, Nina Chaopricha, Jen Shirk, Nini Clayton and Lois and David McDonald. I thank Ayano Hamilton for her invaluable help with Suneva. I thank my sister Jada Eberle, for her generosity and friendship. I am eternally grateful to my parents for encouraging me every step of the way, and teaching me to recognize the importance of both hard work and taking time to be present and enjoy other parts of life. Finally, I am grateful to Pocholo Martinez for his patience, love and support as I navigated my Ph.D. and life, for happily coming to the field with me so we could spend time together when I didn't want to stop working, for putting part of his career on hold to allow me to focus on my research, and for regularly wanting to talk about Clark's nutcrackers over breakfast, lunch and dinner.

This research was generously funded by the Athena Fund of the Cornell Lab of Ornithology, Meg and Bert Raynes Wildlife Fund Research Grant*, Cornell Lab of Ornithology, NASA Harriett G. Jenkins Pre-doctoral Fellowship (#NNX10AU20A), Cornell Lab of

Ornithology Kramer Graduate Fellowship, Cornell Lab of Ornithology Halberstadt Graduate Fellowship, Cornell University Research Travel Grant, Cornell University Sigma Xi Grants-in-Aid of Research, Cornell Lab of Ornithology Samuel and Linda Kramer Award, Andrew W. Mellon Student Research Grant, American Ornithologists' Union, Mazamas Graduate Student Research Grant, Conservation and Research Foundation Research Grant, Western Bird Banding Association Research Grant, Wyoming Wildlife – The Foundation, Wyoming Community Foundation, Research Grant (# 20120167)*, American Philosophical Society Lewis and Clark Fund, The Garden Club of America Frances M. Peacock Scholarship, Charles Redd Center for Western Studies Summer Award for Upper Division and Graduate Students, Wilson Ornithological Society Paul A. Stewart Research Award, Explorers Club Exploration Fund, Fischer Equipment Grant, and Havahart Equipment Grant. Schaming received all funding, with the exception of the two grants starred above. Schaming wrote the two grants, and used the funding for her research only; however, per Cornell University policy, Janis Dickinson, Schaming's advisor was the P.I. In addition, I am grateful to all the friends, family and strangers who donated to my crowdfunding campaign.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCH	iii
ACKNOWLEDGMENTS	vi
TABLE OF CONTENTS	ix
LIST OF FIGURES	xii
LIST OF TABLES	xiii
CHAPTER 1. Introduction: Clark’s Nutcrackers and Whitebark Pine, A Keystone Mutualism in an Altered Ecosystem	1
Introduction	1
References.....	8
CHAPTER 2. Population-Wide Failure to Breed in the Clark’s Nutcracker (<i>Nucifraga columbiana</i>)	13
Abstract	13
Introduction	14
Methods	17
Ethics statement	17
Field methodology	17
Study site	17
Seasonal boundaries	19
Determination of breeding versus nonbreeding years	19
Capture and marking	21
Radio tracking	22
Occupancy surveys	25
Fledgling surveys	26
Habitat classification	26
Environmental variables	28
Statistical Analyses	28
Breeding as a function of environmental variables	28
Body condition index	29
Body condition index as a function of environmental variables	30
Other	30
Data	31
Results	31
Capture	31
Radio tracking	32
Occupancy and fledgling survey habitat	32
Habitats visited during daily field work	33
Determination of breeding versus nonbreeding years	33
Breeding as a function of environmental variables	35
Body condition index	36
Body condition index as a function of environmental variables	39
Discussion	40
Acknowledgments	47

References	47
CHAPTER 3. Clark’s Nutcracker Breeding Season Space Use and Foraging Behavior	55
Abstract	55
Introduction	56
Materials and Methods	59
Ethics statement	59
Field Methodology	60
Study area	60
Seasonal boundaries used in this study	60
Capture and marking	61
Radio-tracking	63
Breeding behavior	64
Statistical Analyses	64
Home range estimation	64
Habitat selection	67
Foraging behavior and diet	69
Other	70
Data	70
Results	71
Home Range Estimation	71
Territoriality	73
Habitat Selection	74
Foraging Behavior and Diet	77
Discussion	80
Habitat Selection	80
Foraging Behavior and Diet	83
Conservation Implications	85
Acknowledgments	87
References	87
Supporting Information	94
References (S3.1 Table)	96
References (S3.1 Text)	103
References (S3.2 Text)	104
CHAPTER 4. Clark’s nutcracker occurrence in a region with whitebark pine decline: implications for conservation of the mutualism	105
Abstract	105
Key words	106
Introduction	106
Materials and Methods	109
Ethics statement	109
Field methodology	109
Study area	109
Stages of the annual cycle	110
Clark’s nutcracker occupancy point surveys	112
Habitat surveys	112
Belt transects	112

Cone counts	113
Point quarter method	114
Statistical analyses	114
Cones per hectare	114
Local whitebark pine and Douglas-fir habitat	115
Landscape scale abundance of whitebark pine and Douglas-fir	116
Naïve occurrence, comparisons with previous research	117
Occupancy models	118
Predictability of whitebark pine cone crop	123
Other	124
Data	124
Results	125
Habitat	125
Naïve occurrence, comparisons with previous research	127
Occupancy models	130
Breeding season	136
Early summer	137
Late summer	137
Fall harvest	139
Postharvest	140
Predictability of whitebark pine cone crop	142
Discussion	143
Stability of the Clark's nutcracker-whitebark pine mutualism	148
Acknowledgments	150
References	152
CHAPTER 5. Resilience and flexibility of the Clark's nutcracker-whitebark pine keystone mutualism in a disturbed ecosystem: Implications for conservation of mutualisms	159
Abstract	159
Introduction	161
Study system background: Clark's nutcrackers and whitebark pine	163
Behavior and demography	165
Habitat use and selection	165
Occurrence patterns	165
Home range size	168
Habitat selection	170
Breeding strategies and reproductive success	172
Population-wide nonbreeding	172
Fledging success	176
Clark's nutcracker dispersal behavior	177
Broad considerations for management of the Clark's nutcracker-whitebark pine mutualism	181
At what scale do we need to monitor and manage Clark's nutcrackers?	182
How do we begin to assess habitat associations and population trends range-wide?	184
Conclusions	186
References	188

LIST OF FIGURES

Figure 2.1. Study area in the Greater Yellowstone Ecosystem	18
Figure 2.2. Whitebark pine cone crop in breeding versus nonbreeding years	35
Figure 2.3. Snowpack in breeding versus nonbreeding years	36
Figure 2.4. Clark's nutcracker body condition index in breeding versus nonbreeding years	38
Figure 2.5. Clark's nutcracker weight variation over the trapping season (2009-2012)	39
Figure 2.6. Dying whitebark pine trees	45
Figure 3.1. Trapping locations, individual home ranges, and available habitat	62
Figure 3.2. Estimated breeding season home range size	73
Figure 3.3. Home range habitat selection	75
Figure 3.4. Habitat selection within the home range	76
Figure 3.5. Food types	79
Figure S3.1 Timeline of Clark's nutcracker annual cycle in 2011 and 2012	94
Figure S3.2 Fate of radio-tagged Clark's nutcrackers during breeding and preharvest season	95
Figure 4.1. Study area in the Greater Yellowstone Ecosystem	110
Figure 4.2. Observed proportion of observation hours with Clark's nutcracker occurrence versus proportion of hours predicted from cone production index using (A) McKinney et al.'s (2009) and (B) Barringer et al.'s (2012) models	129
Figure 4.3. Posterior mean year-stage detection probabilities	132
Figure 4.4. Predicted probability of Clark's nutcracker occurrence during the breeding season as a function of area of Douglas-fir and whitebark pine on the landscape	136
Figure 4.5. Predicted probability of Clark's nutcracker occurrence during the late summer as a function of the cone crop and area of whitebark pine on the landscape	138
Figure 4.6. Predicted probability of Clark's nutcracker occurrence during the fall harvest as a function of the cone crop and area of whitebark pine on the landscape	140
Figure 4.7. Predicted probability of Clark's nutcracker occurrence during the postharvest as a function of the area of Douglas-fir and whitebark pine on the landscape	141
Figure 4.8. Stand level whitebark pine health significantly impacted cone crop density	143

LIST OF TABLES

Table 2.1. Courtship Behavior	19
Table 2.2. Annual variation in documentation of population-wide breeding	23
Table 2.3. Percentage of days spent in each conifer habitat	33
Table 2.4. Annual indications of Clark’s nutcracker breeding	34
Table 3.1. Habitat categories	67
Table 3.2. The number of points recorded for and the number of separate days I followed individual Clark’s nutcrackers	71
Table 3.3. Breeding season 95% fixed kernel home range sizes	72
Table 3.4. Home range and within home range habitat selection	74
Table 3.5. Food consumed during foraging events	77
Table 3.6. Clark’s nutcracker foraging habitat selection from within the home range	79
Table S3.1. Vegetation maps used to create the geospatial layer of land cover types	96
Table S3.2. Time of day during which I observed radio-tagged Clark’s nutcrackers	97
Table S3.3. The Manly selectivity measure used to evaluate Clark’s nutcracker selection of the home range habitat as compared to habitat available within 32 km	98
Table S3.4. The Manly selectivity measure used to evaluate Clark’s nutcracker selection of the habitat at locations from within the home range	99
Table S3.5. The Manly selectivity measure used to evaluate Clark’s nutcracker selection of foraging habitat	100
Table S3.1.1. Overlap of breeding season home ranges	102
Table 4.1. Dates of surveys during the five stages of the annual cycle	111
Table 4.2. Methods used to calculate habitat variables	115
Table 4.3. Predictor variables originally included in the single-season occupancy models	119
Table 4.4. Habitat variables at 238 random points	125
Table 4.5. Naïve occurrence during each stage of the annual cycle	128
Table 4.6. Number of surveys per stage of the annual cycle included in occupancy models.....	130
Table 4.7. Posterior mean year-stage detection probabilities	130
Table 4.8. Stage-specific posterior occupancy model probabilities	133
Table 4.9. Conditional posterior support for each parameter in the occupancy model	134

1 CHAPTER 1

2
3 INTRODUCTION: CLARK'S NUTCRACKERS AND WHITEBARK PINE, A KEYSTONE
4 MUTUALISM IN AN ALTERED ECOSYSTEM
5

6 **Introduction**

7 Habitat loss and degradation are increasingly common, and are considered severe threats
8 to biodiversity because they are key drivers of global species loss [1,2]. When the conservation
9 goal is to protect a species or to restore a degraded ecosystem, one of the essential requirements
10 is to focus on integrity of the interactions, not just on individual species. Plant-animal seed
11 disperser mutualisms in particular are critical to healthy ecosystem function in many
12 communities [3–5]. These mutualisms can enhance ecosystem and species resilience in the face
13 of habitat change by enabling colonization and regeneration of deforested, remote, and disturbed
14 habitats [6–8]. Worldwide declines in animal seed dispersers [3,5,9] have increased the
15 importance of determining how to promote mutualism stability and resilience, and hence prevent
16 mutualism breakdown. My thesis tackles the question of how to analyze these interactions and
17 how to manage for them at relevant scales.

18 Clark's nutcrackers (*Nucifraga columbiana*) are a keystone species in western North
19 America: they are facultative mutualists of multiple conifers, playing an important role in forest
20 regeneration and seed dispersal for at least ten conifer species [See 10]. Clark's nutcrackers
21 shape the ecosystems in which they live. Annually, individuals are estimated to store between
22 32,000 and 98,000 seeds in thousands of separate locations [11,12]. Seeds not retrieved for food
23 are able to germinate [11,12]. Clark's nutcrackers disperse seeds up to 32.6 km, effectively

24 moving seeds longer distances than wind, rodents and all other North American seed hoarding
25 birds [13]. This dispersal enables rapid migration of seeds, contributes to gene flow across and
26 between habitat islands, and moves seeds up in altitude and elevation, as well as into disturbed
27 areas [13,14]. In the face of current climate change, the long-distance dispersal of conifer seeds,
28 and thus the continued association between Clark's nutcrackers and conifers, may be critical in
29 mitigating against local genetic bottlenecks and inbreeding depression, by bolstering effective
30 population size, and facilitating rapid colonization of newly available ideal habitats [15].

31 The whitebark pine (*Pinus albicaulis*) is an obligate mutualist of the Clark's nutcracker
32 because its seedlings sprout almost exclusively from Clark's nutcracker seed caches [11,16].
33 Whitebark pine is a critical component of treeline and subalpine ecosystems in western North
34 America, contributing to biodiversity and performing multiple ecosystem services [14]. It is a
35 keystone species in some communities because many animal species, including the grizzly bear
36 (*Ursus arctos*), forage on its high-fat, high-energy nuts [14,17]. Whitebark pine is also valuable
37 for watershed protection because it delays snowmelt, leading to decreases in both spring flooding
38 and summer droughts [18,19].

39 Currently, whitebark pine forest communities are rapidly disappearing range-wide due to
40 decades of fire suppression, widespread infection by the nonnative white pine blister rust
41 (*Cronartium ribicola*), and outbreaks of mountain pine beetles (*Dendroctonus ponderosae*)
42 [14,20]. These outbreaks have been worsened by favorable effects of global warming on bark
43 beetle reproduction [21]. In a 2004-2006 study in the Northern Divide Ecosystem, nearly 75% of
44 the whitebark pine were dead, and over 90% of the living trees were infected with blister rust
45 [22]. Currently, 46% of the whitebark pine stands in the Greater Yellowstone, one of the
46 healthiest remaining whitebark pine ecosystems, are classified as "high mortality" [23]. Due to

47 ongoing threats and heavy mortality, whitebark pine is a candidate for listing under the U.S.
48 Endangered Species Act, and is listed as an endangered species in Canada [24,25]. This high
49 whitebark pine mortality may seriously reduce biodiversity and disrupt many species interactions
50 [26].

51 Although the Clark's nutcrackers eat seeds of multiple conifers [27], evidence from local
52 studies suggests that whitebark pine declines have led to reduced local Clark's nutcracker
53 populations [20,28,29]. Breeding bird survey results suggested a stable or increasing Clark's
54 nutcracker population range-wide until the last several years [30]. Then, between 2006 and 2011,
55 Clark's nutcracker populations declined in 54% of the states and provinces where they are found
56 [30]. Clark's nutcrackers are facultative migrants, and in years with food shortages, the birds will
57 move out of an ecosystem [31]. Although local populations may decline, it is unknown how the
58 metapopulation is being affected by large-scale loss of the conifer habitats on which the birds
59 depend. Clark's nutcrackers are still relatively common in the Greater Yellowstone Ecosystem
60 [15]. However, no one has quantified how the decline of whitebark pines has impacted Clark's
61 nutcracker demography and behavior in the region. Although Clark's nutcrackers use other food
62 resources in the ecosystem, including limber pine (*Pinus flexilis*) and Douglas fir (*Pseudotsuga*
63 *menziesii*), it is unlikely that these other resources are sufficient for maintaining Clark's
64 nutcracker populations [15,32].

65 Clark's nutcrackers are poorly studied, in part due to their remote range [27,33]. Most
66 previous Clark's nutcracker research has been restricted to observational studies on occupancy,
67 harvesting, and caching behavior [14,29]. In addition, recent research reveals that conventional
68 songbird survey methods – point counts, playback point counts, line transects, and distance
69 sampling – do not reliably detect the birds, and the North American Breeding Bird Survey and

70 Christmas Bird Count do not dependably monitor resident Clark's nutcracker populations
71 [27,34]. Only one systematic study of Clark's nutcracker habitat selection has been previously
72 carried out, in the Cascade Range, Washington [10]. No-one has conducted research on Clark's
73 nutcrackers on a spatial scale ecologically relevant to the space used by individual Clark's
74 nutcrackers.

75 Understanding Clark's nutcracker demography and behavior in relation to habitat is
76 pivotal to designing effective management plans for Clark's nutcracker and whitebark pine
77 conservation. In addition, quantifying both the scale at which Clark nutcrackers track resources
78 across the larger geographic landscape, and Clark nutcracker habitat suitability are necessary to
79 understand the functional role of the birds in providing seed dispersal ecosystem services across
80 the western landscape. Understanding the response of this keystone mutualism to a rapidly
81 changing ecosystem both has immediate conservation implications, and advances our
82 understanding of the impact of habitat degradation on mutualism stability and the persistence of
83 forest community dynamics.

84 Since 2009, my two primary goals have been to (1) assess the impact of the decline of
85 whitebark pine on Clark's nutcrackers and their functional role as conifer seed dispersers, and (2)
86 suggest management strategies to help ensure persistence of Clark's nutcrackers and restore
87 whitebark pine communities. Specifically, I investigated Clark's nutcracker demography and
88 behavioral plasticity by evaluating breeding ecology, space use, seasonal habitat selection and
89 use, foraging ecology, and emigration, as a function of habitat quality and abundance. With
90 insights from this system, I address the fundamental question of how habitat loss and degradation
91 affect mutualistic plant-animal disperser relationships, and discuss considerations that should be
92 addressed when designing a conservation plan for these important mutualisms. In *chapters 2 – 4*,

93 I primarily focus on breeding ecology, habitat selection and foraging ecology, and habitat use,
94 respectively. *Chapter 5* is a synthesis of the insights that emerge from this body of research,
95 including ideas based on both the earlier chapters and the unpublished results referred to below.

96 Understanding the impact of environmental variation on demographic variables is crucial
97 to predicting how populations will respond to habitat loss. In *chapter 2*, I examine how
98 population-wide breeding effort is associated with whitebark pine cone crop the previous fall,
99 snowpack and temperature. My primary objective in the chapter is to evaluate conditions that
100 may contribute to Clark's nutcrackers' population-wide failure to breed. In the process, I assess
101 how adult prebreeding and breeding season body condition index varied between breeding and
102 nonbreeding years. In *chapter 5*, I briefly discuss how reproductive success varies as a function
103 of habitat in a breeding year.

104 Assessing both habitat selection and use allows for an optimal understanding of a
105 species' relationship with habitat, because each illuminates different aspects of the relationship.
106 First, in *chapter 3*, I evaluate Clark's nutcracker breeding season home range size, territoriality,
107 and habitat selection in the southern Greater Yellowstone Ecosystem. I focus on the breeding
108 season only because it is a critical stage of the birds' annual cycle, and we have little information
109 on the habitats used by breeding birds [27,33]. An understanding of space use and habitat
110 selection is particularly important during the breeding season, if managers want to ensure that a
111 stable population of Clark's nutcrackers persists in an ecosystem. Additionally, it is necessary to
112 understand variability in space use to predict how individuals will respond to habitat decline and
113 changing environmental conditions. Therefore, I focused on comparing the home range and
114 habitat selection of Clark's nutcrackers during two breeding seasons with extreme demographic
115 and environmental differences, 2011, a population-wide nonbreeding year that followed a low

116 whitebark pine cone crop, and 2012, a breeding year that followed a high cone crop. In *chapter*
117 5, I expand beyond the breeding season, and briefly discuss the home range and habitat selection
118 of radio- and satellite-tagged Clark's nutcrackers during the entire preharvest season, the time
119 prior to the harvest of mature whitebark pine seeds (January through early August).

120 In *chapter 4*, to understand environmental drivers of Clark's nutcracker habitat use, I
121 examine which habitat characteristics influenced Clark's nutcracker occurrence between 2009
122 and 2013. I focus on evaluating which scale of whitebark pine habitat the birds responded to –
123 cone presence or density, local presence or abundance of the pines, or landscape scale abundance
124 of the pines. Additionally, I assess how the birds were influenced by local or landscape-scale
125 Douglas-fir habitat, the primary local alternative seed source. I examine how associations
126 between habitat variables and occurrence changed over the year, by separately evaluating
127 occurrence patterns during five stages of the annual cycle, breeding season, early summer, late
128 summer, fall seed harvest and postharvest. In both *chapters 4 and 5*, I discuss how habitat
129 selection and habitat use results complement each other.

130 Foraging is fundamental to an animal's survival and reproduction. Understanding how
131 foraging behavior varies under different environmental conditions and in different habitats
132 enables better predictions of how animals will respond to environmental change. In *chapter 3*, I
133 examine Clark's nutcracker food types and foraging habitat selection during the breeding season.
134 To evaluate the impact of whitebark pine cone crop on foraging the following spring, I focus on
135 whether the breeding birds, in a year following a high whitebark pine cone crop, and
136 nonbreeding birds, in a year following a low whitebark pine cone crop, varied in their foraging
137 behavior. I specifically focused on the importance of cached seeds, which is widely considered to
138 be a critical part of the diet, as well as use of different conifer seed types [35–37]. In *chapter 5*, I

139 briefly expand beyond the breeding season, and discuss Clark's nutcracker food types and
140 foraging habitat selection over the preharvest season.

141 Continued residency, as well as emigration and immigration could all vary with
142 landscape or patch quality, and therefore, habitat quality influences changes in distribution and
143 population structure of both animal seed dispersers and dispersed tree species [38,39]. In *chapter*
144 *5*, I briefly discuss rates of emigration as well as the timing of the disappearance of radio- and
145 satellite-tagged Clark's nutcrackers in relation to whitebark pine cone crop. I also discuss the
146 Clark's nutcrackers' emigrant and resident strategies, and how these strategies may affect the
147 future trajectory of the Clark's nutcracker metapopulation in the face of large-scale habitat
148 decline [31].

149 One of my primary objectives was to suggest conservation strategies to help ensure
150 persistence of Clark's nutcrackers and restore whitebark pine communities. In *chapters 2 – 4*, I
151 suggest management strategies based on breeding ecology, habitat selection and habitat use
152 results, respectively. In *chapter 4*, I also compare my occurrence results with the numbers
153 predicted by previous models of Clark's nutcracker occurrence, and discuss the inconsistencies. I
154 examine what we know, and what we still need to learn regarding the stability of the Clark's
155 nutcracker mutualism in *chapter 4*, then expand the discussion in *chapter 5*.

156 Finally, *chapter 5* is a synthesis of the broader insights stemming from this body of
157 research. I discuss how the culmination of what I have learned contributes to management
158 strategies for Clark's nutcrackers and whitebark pine ecosystems. In addition, I outline future
159 research questions we need to answer to properly manage the Clark's nutcracker-whitebark pine
160 mutualism. Finally, I discuss what these results and insights mean for our understanding of plant-
161 animal seed disperser mutualisms within the context of conservation. Promoting the resilience

162 and stability of plant-animal seed disperser mutualisms is critical to effective conservation in
163 many ecosystems.

164 **References**

- 165 1. Sala OE, Chapin FS, Armesto JJ, Berlow E, Bloomfield J, Dirzo R, et al. Global
166 biodiversity scenarios for the year 2100. *Science*. 2000;287: 1770–1774.
- 167 2. Fischer J, Lindenmayer DB. Landscape modification and habitat fragmentation: a
168 synthesis. *Glob Ecol Biogeogr*. 2007;16: 265–280.
- 169 3. Moran C, Catterall C, Kanowski J. Reduced dispersal of native plant species as a
170 consequence of the reduced abundance of frugivore species in fragmented rainforest. *Biol*
171 *Conserv*. 2009;142: 541–552. doi:10.1016/j.biocon.2008.11.006
- 172 4. Kaiser-Bunbury CN, Traveset A, Hansen DM. Conservation and restoration of plant–
173 animal mutualisms on oceanic islands. *Perspect Plant Ecol Evol Syst*. 2010;12: 131–143.
174 doi:10.1016/j.ppees.2009.10.002
- 175 5. Farwig N, Berens DG. Imagine a world without seed dispersers: A review of threats,
176 consequences and future directions. *Basic Appl Ecol*. 2012;13: 109–115.
177 doi:10.1016/j.baae.2012.02.006
- 178 6. Howe HF, Miriti MN. When seed dispersal matters. *BioScience*. 2004;54: 651–660.
- 179 7. Nathan R, Muller-Landau HC. Spatial patterns of seed dispersal, their determinants and
180 consequences for recruitment. *Trends Ecol Evol*. 2000;15: 278–285.
- 181 8. Magnusson B, Magnusson SH. Vegetation on Surtsey, Iceland, during 1990–1998 under
182 the influence of breeding gulls. *Surtsey Res*. 2000;11: 9–20.
- 183 9. Lopes MA, Ferrari SF. Effects of human colonization on the abundance and diversity of
184 mammals in eastern Brazilian Amazonia. *Conserv Biol*. 2000;14: 1658–1665.

- 185 10. Lorenz TJ, Sullivan KA. Seasonal Differences in Space Use by Clark's Nutcrackers in
186 the Cascade Range. *The Condor*. 2009;111: 326–340.
- 187 11. Hutchins HE, Lanner RM. The central role of Clark's nutcracker in the dispersal and
188 establishment of whitebark pine. *Oecologia*. 1982;55: 192–201.
- 189 12. Tomback DF. Dispersal of whitebark pine seeds by Clark's nutcracker: a mutualism
190 hypothesis. *J Anim Ecol*. 1982;51: 451–467.
- 191 13. Lorenz TJ, Sullivan KA, Bakian AV, Aubry CA. Cache-site selection in Clark's
192 Nutcracker (*Nucifraga columbiana*). *The Auk*. 2011;128: 237–247.
- 193 14. Tomback DF, Arno SF, Keane RE. Whitebark pine communities: ecology and
194 restoration. Washington D.C. USA: Island Press; 2001.
- 195 15. Schaming TD. Population-Wide Failure to Breed in the Clark's Nutcracker (*Nucifraga*
196 *columbiana*). *PLoS ONE*. 2015;10: e0123917. doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0123917
- 197 16. Tomback DF. Foraging strategies of Clark's Nutcracker. *Living Bird*. 1978;16: 123–160.
- 198 17. Mattson DJ, Blanchard BM, Knight RR. Yellowstone grizzly bear mortality, human
199 habituation, and whitebark pine seed crops. *J Wildl Manag*. 1992; 432–442.
- 200 18. Ellison AM, Bank MS, Clinton BD, Colburn EA, Elliott K, Ford CR, et al. Loss of
201 foundation species: consequences for the structure and dynamics of forested ecosystems.
202 *Front Ecol Environ*. 2005;3: 479–486.
- 203 19. Tomback DF, Resler LM, Keane RE, Pansing ER, Andrade AJ, Wagner AC. Community
204 Structure, Biodiversity, and Ecosystem Services in Treeline Whitebark Pine
205 Communities: Potential Impacts from a Non-Native Pathogen. *Forests*. 2016;7: 21.
- 206 20. Tomback DF, Achuff P. Blister rust and western forest biodiversity: ecology, values and
207 outlook for white pines: Blister rust and western forest biodiversity. *For Pathol*. 2010;40:

- 208 186–225. doi:10.1111/j.1439-0329.2010.00655.x
- 209 21. Gibson K. Mountain Pine Beetle Conditions in Whitebark Pine Stands in the Greater
210 Yellowstone Ecosystem, USDA Forest Service, Forest Health Protection. Rpt. 06-03.
211 Missoula Field Office, Missoula, Montana. 2006.
- 212 22. Fiedler CE, McKinney ST. Forest Structure, Health, and Mortality in Two Rocky
213 Mountain Whitebark Pine Ecosystems: Implications for Restoration. *Nat Areas J.*
214 2014;34: 290–299.
- 215 23. Macfarlane WW, Logan JA, Kern WR. An innovative aerial assessment of Greater
216 Yellowstone Ecosystem mountain pine beetle-caused whitebark pine mortality. *Ecol*
217 *Appl.* 2013;23: 421–437.
- 218 24. Department of the Interior. Federal Register. Endangered and Threatened Wildlife and
219 Plants; Review of Native Species That Are Candidates for Listing as Endangered or
220 Threatened; Annual Notice of Findings on Resubmitted Petitions; Annual Description of
221 Progress on Listing Actions Vol. 80. No. 247. [Internet]. 2015. Available:
222 <https://www.gpo.gov/fdsys/pkg/FR-2015-12-24/pdf/2015-32284.pdf>
- 223 25. Government of Canada. Whitebark Pine, Species Profile, Species at Risk Public Registry.
224 [Internet]. 2016. Available: [http://www.registrelep-](http://www.registrelep-sararegistry.gc.ca/species/speciesDetails_e.cfm?sid=1086)
225 [sararegistry.gc.ca/species/speciesDetails_e.cfm?sid=1086](http://www.registrelep-sararegistry.gc.ca/species/speciesDetails_e.cfm?sid=1086)
- 226 26. Resler LM, Tomback DF. Blister Rust Prevalence in Krummholz Whitebark Pine:
227 Implications for Treeline Dynamics, Northern Rocky Mountains, Montana, U.S.A. *Arct*
228 *Antarct Alp Res.* 2008;40: 161–170. doi:10.1657/1523-0430(06-116)[RESLER]2.0.CO;2
- 229 27. Tomback DF. Clark’s Nutcracker (*Nucifraga columbiana*). In Poole A [Ed.]. *The Birds of*
230 *North America Online*. Ithaca, New York: Cornell Lab of Ornithology. 1998. Available:

- 231 <http://bna.birds.cornell.edu/bna/species/331>.
- 232 28. McKinney ST, Fiedler CE, Tomback DF. Invasive pathogen threatens bird-pine
233 mutualism: implications for sustaining a high-elevation ecosystem. *Ecol Appl*. 2009;19:
234 597–607.
- 235 29. Barringer LE, Tomback DF, Wunder MB, McKinney ST. Whitebark Pine Stand
236 Condition, Tree Abundance, and Cone Production as Predictors of Visitation by Clark’s
237 Nutcracker. Newsom LA, editor. *PLoS ONE*. 2012;7: e37663.
- 238 30. Sauer JR, Hines JE, Fallon JE, Pardieck KL, Ziolkowski, Jr. DJ, Link WA. The North
239 American Breeding Bird Survey, Results and Analysis 1966 - 2012. Version 02.19.2014.
240 USGS Patuxent Wildlife Research Center, Laurel, MD; 2014. Available:
241 <http://www.mbr-pwrc.usgs.gov/bbs/>
- 242 31. Vander Wall SB, Hoffman SW, Potts WK. Emigration behavior of Clark’s Nutcracker.
243 *The Condor*. 1981;83: 162–170.
- 244 32. Schaming TD. Clark’s Nutcracker Breeding Season Space Use and Foraging Behavior.
245 *PLoS ONE*. 2016;11: e0149116. doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0149116
- 246 33. Lorenz T. Final Report: Clark’s nutcracker habitat use and relative abundance in the
247 Cascade Range. Prepared for the Seattle City Light Wildlife Research Program. Report
248 on file with: U.S. Department of Agriculture, Forest Service, Rocky Mountain Research
249 Station, Fire Sciences Laboratory, Missoula, Montana. Seattle City Light Wildlife
250 Research Program. 2009.
- 251 34. Lorenz TJ, Sullivan KA. Comparison of survey methods for monitoring Clark’s
252 Nutcrackers and predicting dispersal of whitebark pine seeds: Monitoring Clark’s
253 Nutcrackers. *J Field Ornithol*. 2010;81: 430–441. doi:10.1111/j.1557-9263.2010.00299.x

- 254 35. Mewaldt LR. Nesting behavior of the Clark Nutcracker. *The Condor*. 1956;58: 3–23.
- 255 36. Tomback DF. The behavioral ecology of the Clark’s Nutcracker (*Nucifraga columbiana*)
256 in the eastern Sierra Nevada. Ph.D. dissertation, University of California, Santa Barbara,
257 CA. 1977.
- 258 37. Giuntoli M, Mewaldt LR. Stomach contents of Clark’s nutcrackers collected in western
259 Montana. *The Auk*. 1978;95: 595–598.
- 260 38. Turchin P. Quantitative analysis of movement: measuring and modeling population
261 redistribution in animals and plants. Sinauer Associates Sunderland, Massachusetts,
262 USA; 1998. Available: <http://library.wur.nl/WebQuery/clc/950885>
- 263 39. Pyke GH. Optimal foraging theory: a critical review. *Annu Rev Ecol Syst*. 1984;15: 523–
264 575.
- 265
- 266

267 CHAPTER 2

268
269 POPULATION-WIDE FAILURE TO BREED IN THE CLARK'S NUTCRACKER

270 (*NUCIFRAGA COLUMBIANA*)¹

271
272 **Abstract**

273 In highly variable environments, conditions can be so stressful in some years that entire
274 populations forgo reproduction in favor of higher likelihood of surviving to breed in future years.
275 In two out of five years, Clark's nutcrackers (*Nucifraga columbiana*) in the Greater Yellowstone
276 Ecosystem exhibited population-wide failure to breed. Clark's nutcrackers at the study site
277 experienced substantial interannual differences in food availability and weather conditions, and
278 the two nonbreeding years corresponded with low whitebark pine (*Pinus albicaulis*) cone crops
279 the previous autumn (\leq an average of 8 ± 2 cones per tree versus \geq an average of 20 ± 2 cones
280 per tree during breeding years) and high snowpack in early spring ($\geq 61.2 \pm 5.5$ cm versus ≤ 51.9
281 ± 4.4 cm during breeding years). The average adult body condition index during the breeding
282 season was significantly lower in 2011 (-1.5 ± 1.1), a nonbreeding year, as compared to 2012
283 (6.2 ± 2.0), a breeding year. The environmental cues available to the birds prior to breeding,
284 specifically availability of cached whitebark pine seeds, may have allowed them to predict that
285 breeding conditions would be poor, leading to the decision to skip breeding. Alternatively, the
286 Clark's nutcrackers may have had such low body energy stores that they chose not to or were

¹ Schaming, T. D. 2015. Population-wide Failure to Breed in the Clark's Nutcracker (*Nucifraga columbiana*). PLOS ONE. 10(5): e0123917. doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0123917.

287 unable to breed. Breeding plasticity would allow Clark's nutcrackers to exploit an unpredictable
288 environment. However, if large-scale mortality of whitebark pines is leading to an increase in the
289 number of nonbreeding years, there could be serious population-level and ecosystem-wide
290 consequences.

291 **Introduction**

292 The ability to modify reproduction as a function of environmental conditions better
293 allows species to exploit variable, unpredictable environments [1,2]. Life-history theory suggests
294 individuals should adopt a bet hedging strategy to maximize fitness in variable environments in
295 which they reduce annual reproduction in poor years to increase survival and lifetime
296 reproductive success [3,4]. Foregoing a breeding season may be an adaptive plastic response,
297 favored when the value of immediate reproduction is low compared to the value of survival and
298 future reproductive opportunities [5,6]. In highly variable environments, conditions can lead to
299 such poor potential for breeding that all individuals in a population forgo reproduction in favor
300 of higher likelihood of surviving to breed in future years. Although the proximate mechanisms
301 remain poorly understood [7], population-wide failure to breed can come about in two non-
302 mutually exclusive ways. First, if, prior to the onset of breeding, reliable cues are available
303 indicating that environmental quality will adversely affect that year's reproductive success,
304 individuals could use these cues to adaptively modify reproductive effort, potentially foregoing
305 breeding all together [8,9]. Second, if prebreeding food supplies or weather are unfavorable, the
306 entire population may have such low body energy stores as compared to body size that it is
307 beneficial to skip a year before attempting to breed; this may either be an adaptation or a
308 constraint [10,11].

309 Overall, conditions favoring population-wide failure to breed should be relatively

310 uncommon, occurring mainly in ecosystems with extreme annual variation in resources (e.g.
311 food) and weather, such as arid systems or montane regions [12–14]. Montane areas are therefore
312 ideal locations for investigating behavioral responses that permit or limit reproductive success in
313 highly variable environments [15]. Previous research suggests that population-wide failure to
314 breed is primarily correlated with low food availability or precipitation (drought, high rain or
315 snow) which decreases food supplies [12–14].

316 With climate change, increased environmental disturbance, landscape change, and
317 declining forest health, instances of failing to breed may become increasingly common and may
318 represent a potential cause of population decline and local extinction. Habitat specialists in
319 particular may be vulnerable to environmental change if they do not adapt. This places a
320 premium on understanding the contexts and causes of the decision to forego breeding for
321 populations under threat of becoming endangered or at risk of extinction.

322 The Clark’s nutcracker is a long-lived, facultative partial migrant at high altitudes in the
323 montane ecosystems of the western U.S. and Canada [16,17]. They specialize on seeds of
324 masting conifer species, and rely on cached seeds for both overwinter survival and breeding
325 [17,18]. They are unusual in that they primarily feed their young seeds cached the previous
326 autumn [18]. Thus, they have unusually accurate information about spring food supplies at the
327 time when they would initiate breeding. It is not clear how long Clark’s nutcracker spatial
328 memory of seed cache locations lasts. Field observations suggest Clark’s nutcrackers remember
329 the location of cache sites for seven to nine months [19]. Laboratory experiments showed that
330 Clark’s nutcrackers begin to forget the locations between 183 and 285 days [19]. After 285 days,
331 many remaining seeds will have germinated, spoiled or been robbed by other animals, so it is
332 unlikely caches would continue to be available for multiple years [19]. Therefore, caches from

333 years with high cone crops would not supplement the diet during low cone crop years. Clark's
334 nutcracker populations are highly sensitive to variation in the annual cone crop of conifers such
335 as whitebark pine (*Pinus albicaulis*), limber pine (*P. flexilis*) and ponderosa pine (*P. ponderosa*);
336 they have been reported to irrupt during years of cone crop failure [20,21].

337 Ecosystems throughout the Clark's nutcracker range are currently under threat due to
338 decades of fire suppression, widespread infection of five-needled pines by the non-native fungal
339 pathogen *Cronartium ribicola*, which causes white pine blister rust, and outbreaks of mountain
340 pine beetles (*Dendroctonus ponderosae*) [22]. Despite the Clark's nutcrackers' capacity for wide
341 ranging movement, evidence suggests several populations are declining, including those in
342 "pristine" environments such as Glacier National Park in Montana and the Cascade Mountains of
343 Washington [23].

344 This study is based on five years of field work in the Greater Yellowstone Ecosystem. It
345 involved documenting population-wide breeding effort in a relatively robust population of
346 Clark's nutcrackers in a community where the whitebark pine trees they depend upon for food
347 are in decline [24]. Previously, all that was known of Clark's nutcracker breeding biology was
348 based on monitoring relatively few nests (n = 16 nests from two different studies [18,25]), and
349 few accounts of fledgling observations (e.g. [26,27]). Despite the low number of nests
350 monitored, some previous studies have suggested that Clark's nutcrackers may forego breeding
351 in years with low food [18,26].

352 Clark's nutcrackers are a keystone species in western North America because they play
353 an important role in forest regeneration and seed dispersal for at least ten conifer species (see
354 references within [28]). Whitebark pine, a keystone species and a candidate species under the
355 Endangered Species Act, is an obligate mutualist of Clark's nutcrackers because it germinates

356 almost exclusively from Clark's nutcracker seed caches [28–30]. Understanding causes of
357 Clark's nutcracker failure to breed provides important information relevant to their conservation,
358 as well as conservation of the fragile high elevation ecosystems they inhabit. These ecosystems
359 provide essential services, including retention of snowpack critical for maintaining water
360 supplies for much of the western U.S. [31]. My primary objective in this paper is to evaluate the
361 conditions which may contribute to Clark's nutcrackers' population-wide failure to breed.

362 **Methods**

363 **Ethics statement**

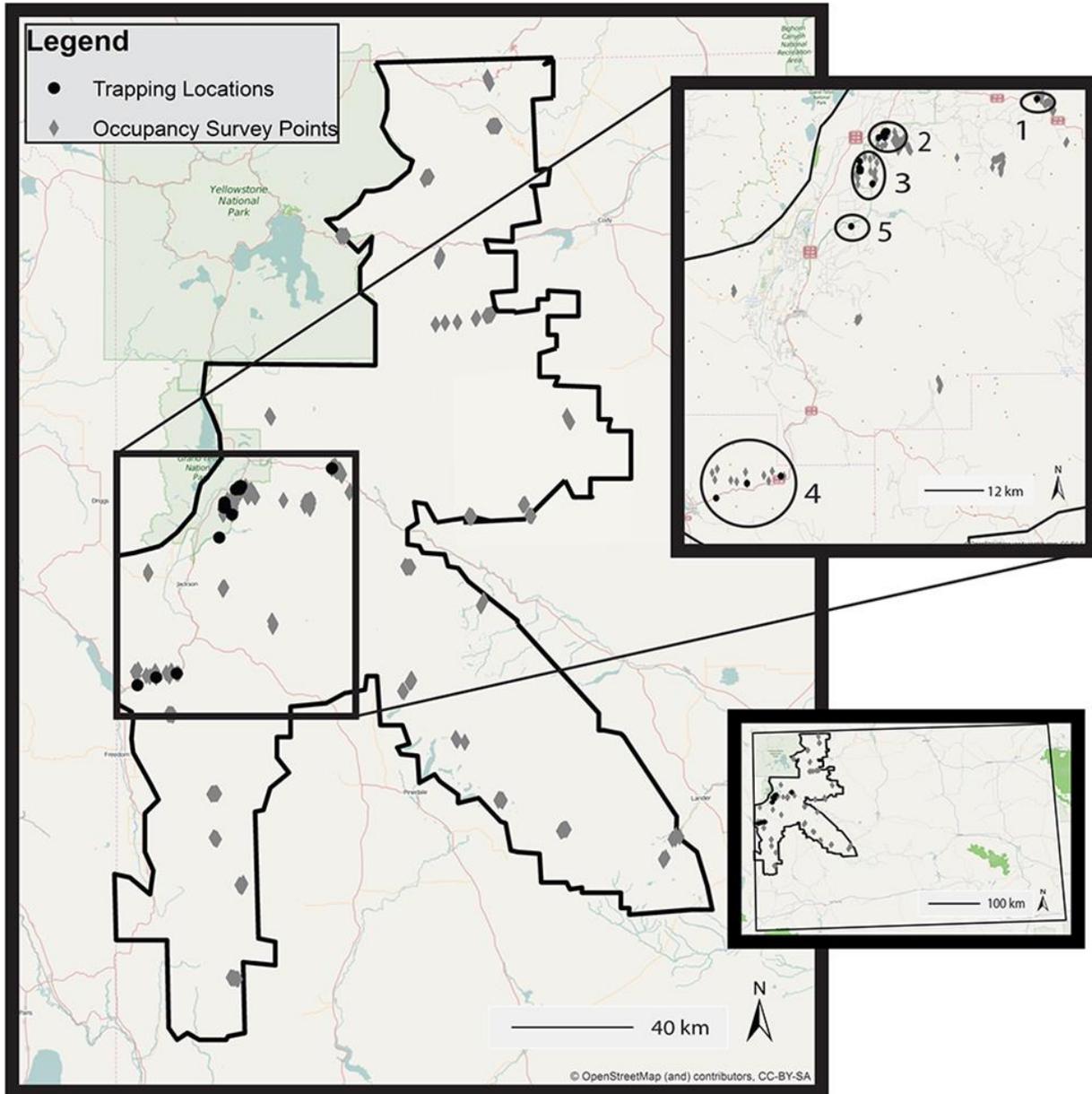
364 I captured and handled all birds according to Animal Care Protocol guidelines approved
365 by Cornell University. This research was approved by the Cornell University Institutional
366 Animal Care and Use Committee (protocol # 2008-0176). I banded under U.S. Fish and Wildlife
367 Permit # 23533, and Wyoming Game and Fish Chapter 33 Permit # 695. I conducted all field
368 work under U.S. Forest Service Special-Use Authorization # JAC747002 (2009-2013) and Grand
369 Teton National Park Scientific Research and Collecting Permit #'s GRTE-2011-SCI-0052 and
370 GRTE-2012-SCI-0069.

371 **Field methodology**

372 **Study site**

373 I documented Clark's nutcracker breeding activity between 2009 and 2013 in the Greater
374 Yellowstone Ecosystem, primarily in Bridger Teton and Shoshone National Forests, and Grand
375 Teton National Park (25,050 km²; bounded by 45°00'01" N north, 42°09'14" N south,
376 111°02'56" W west, and 108°42'55" W east; Fig. 2.1). The forested habitat primarily consists of
377 whitebark pine, limber pine, Douglas-fir (*Pseudotsuga menziesii*), lodgepole pine (*Pinus*

378 *contorta*), Engelmann spruce (*Picea engelmannii*), and subalpine fir (*Abies lasiocarpa*),
379 intermixed with sagebrush (*Artemesia tridentata*) - grass open areas, high mountain meadows
380 and rocky outcroppings.



381
382 **Figure 2.1. Study area in the Greater Yellowstone Ecosystem.** The study area is outlined in
383 black. I spent the majority of time in the field trapping and radio tracking Clark’s nutcrackers,
384 and hiking to and conducting occupancy surveys. The top inset map delineates the five trapping

385 locations. The bottom inset map depicts the study area within the state of Wyoming.
386 (OpenStreetMap basemap: <http://www.openstreetmap.org/copyright> [32].)

387

388 **Seasonal boundaries**

389 As no Clark’s Nutcrackers bred in 2011, I based seasonal boundaries on breeding years
390 2010 and 2012. Based on my observations of Clark’s Nutcracker behavior, the prebreeding
391 season ranged from January 15, the first date I trapped Clark’s nutcrackers, through March 4.
392 The breeding season is considered March 5, the first date in any year a Clark’s nutcracker was
393 seen building a nest, through June 15, the last date a nestling was observed on a nest.

394 **Determination of breeding versus nonbreeding years**

395 To evaluate breeding status and breeding activity of individuals and within the population, I
396 used trapping, radio tracking, surveying, and documentation of fledglings and older young of the
397 year. First, I examined each trapped bird to determine if a brood patch was present. Second, at all
398 times while in the field, I documented all breeding activity of radio tagged and unbanded Clark’s
399 nutcrackers, including courtship behavior (Table 2.1), nest building, and nest attendance. Third, I
400 documented all observed fledglings and older young of the year at all times while in the field.

401 **Table 2.1. Courtship Behavior.**

402 Courtship behavior includes one or a combination of the following activities and/or calls.

ACTIVITIES	Reference
Bowing	[17,18]
Tail wagging	T. D. Schaming, personal observation
Opening and closing bill while pumping legs	T. D. Schaming, personal

	observation
Neck stretching	[17,18]
Hopping close together on branch with bills open	T. D. Schaming, personal observation
Wild, rapid flights; chasing, flying directly at one another, and making direct contact in air while both flap their wings	[18,29], T. D. Schaming, personal observation
One crouching, stretching out and fluttering wings, other feeding	[17,18]
Carrying sticks while performing other courtship displays	[17,18]
CALLS	
Courtship begging	[17,18]
Musical or chirrup	[17,18]
Hiccup	[17]
Crackle- and- whistle or crackle	[17,18]
Pop-click	[17]
Bullfrog or croaking	[17,18]

403

404

405

406

407

408

409

410

The easiest way to document breeding in the population is to document observed fledglings. Fledglings are easy to differentiate from adults: they have a noticeably shorter beak and shorter tail; no white on their face, around their bill and eyes; a duller body, wings and tail, with more brown – grey plumage; and when recently fledged, pink spots below their eyes, a red mouth, and grey legs and irides [17]. The young birds are also conspicuous because of their loud, regular begging calls [18,33], and their distinctive flying, landing, foraging and social behaviors (T. D. Schaming personal observation). During the breeding and post-breeding seasons,

411 fledglings (fledged at the site) and/or older young of the year (either fledged at the site or
412 dispersed in from outside the study area, appearing in August or later) were observable.
413 Fledglings are readily recognizable in May through July, and older young of the year are
414 discernible into the autumn. Years in which I observed brood patches, nesting activity and/or
415 presence of fledglings were considered breeding years.

416 **Capture and marking**

417 Trapping sites were located within the same three general locations in all years. The first
418 was in high-elevation whitebark pine habitat with some subalpine fir (2,659-2,757 m). The
419 second was in mid-elevation lodgepole pine habitat with some Douglas-fir and Engelmann
420 spruce (2,187-2,265 m), and the third was in mid-elevation Douglas-fir habitat with some
421 subalpine fir and limber pine, and Englemann spruce - lodgepole pine habitat (2,131-2,259 m;
422 Fig. 2.1). In 2011, I attempted to trap at a fourth location in low- to mid-elevation Douglas-fir
423 habitat with limber pine and lodgepole pine (1,763 – 2,208 m), at which I never observed a
424 Clark's nutcracker at or near the trapping sites. In 2011, I also trapped at a fifth location in a
425 residential area (2097 m), at which I banded, but did not radio tag any birds. I chose the trapping
426 site locations because they represent all possible conifer habitats, and were accessible, within
427 forty-five minutes from the nearest parking area.

428 At each of the trapping sites, I baited the Clark's nutcrackers with beef suet and trapped
429 adults in mist nets or bow nets. I weighed (g, 1 decimal place) and measured (culmen (tip of the
430 upper mandible to the first feathers; mm, 1 decimal place), tarsus (bent right leg; mm, 1 decimal
431 place), wing chord (natural curvature; mm, 0 decimal places), and tail (base of tail to tip of
432 longest feather, natural curvature; mm, 0 decimal places)) adults to determine body condition
433 index. I banded each with a U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service aluminum band and three colored leg

434 bands. I determined the amount of body fat with a furcular fat score of 0 – 5 (0 = no fat, 1 = 1 –
435 5%, 2 = 6 – 33%, 3 = 34- 66%, 4 = 67 – 100%, 5 = bulging), and documented if a brood patch or
436 *cloacal protuberance* were present. Both males and females have brood patches [34]. A lack of a
437 brood patch indicated that the individual was not breeding at the time of capture; it was not a
438 reliable indicator of whether an individual bred at some time during the season. I weighed,
439 measured, and banded young on the nest.

440 I attached 3.9 g (three percent of body weight) VHF radio transmitters (Advanced
441 Telemetry Systems (ATS), Isanti, Minnesota, USA) to a subset of Clark’s nutcrackers with
442 backpack harnesses. Due to logistical constraints, I did not randomly select birds to radio tag
443 from among those captured.

444 **Radio tracking**

445 In 2010, I primarily triangulated the radio tagged Clark’s nutcrackers’ locations, and
446 opportunistically attempted to home in on individuals. In 2011 and 2012, with the aid of field
447 assistants, I primarily obtained point locations on Clark’s nutcrackers by homing. I attempted,
448 when possible, to closely observe each radio tagged bird for a minimum of two hours each week,
449 until the end of the field season (Table 2.2) or until an individual’s signal “disappeared”. If a
450 signal was not heard, I continued to listen for it daily until I observed that the bird was alive, but
451 had a broken antenna, or until the end of the field season. Antennas may have snapped due to
452 preening; I observed individuals preening the antenna along with the feathers several times, and
453 observed antennas which were curled rather than straight, likely due to preening. On eleven
454 occasions, I searched for “missing” birds using dual wing-mounted H antennas attached to an
455 airplane. During all observations while homing, I documented the activity budget (e.g. foraging,
456 flying, perching, breeding activity), and habitat. I recorded all activities on initial observation of

457 the individual, then continuously throughout the observation period, noting all times when the
 458 activity changed.

459 **Table 2.2. Annual variation in documentation of population-wide breeding.**

460 Between years, there was variation in the dates and number of days I spent in the field, the
 461 number and dates of Clark’s nutcrackers trapped, the number radio tagged, and the number of
 462 days radio tagged birds were observed. Nonbreeding years are in bold.

Year	Dates in field	# Trapped (Dates trapped)	# Radio tagged	Mean # days radio tagged birds observed	# Person-days (breeding and post-breeding seasons)
2009	Mar 6 - Nov 2	38 (Mar 24 – Apr 20)	0	NA	102
2010	Mar 7 - Aug 19	15 (Mar 17 – May 27)	13	4 ± 1	99
2011	Jan 11 – Nov 20	67 (Jan 28 – Jun 27)	29	19 ± 2	327
2012	Jan 7 – Oct 31	35 (Jan 15 – Mar 11)	34	17 ± 1	282
2013	May 19 – Oct 1	0 (NA)	0	NA	157

463
 464 I located nests by tracking radio tagged Clark’s nutcrackers to the nest and through
 465 incidental observations. By tracking radio tagged birds, I was able to observe each bird in all
 466 used habitats, and therefore habitat specific detectability did not play a role in locating radio

467 tagged birds' nests. I regularly monitored each active nest, each nest at which Clark's
468 nutcrackers were observed building, or where eggs or nestlings were present. I recorded the
469 number of eggs and young, and estimated the age of young at each visit. When logistically
470 feasible, I visited each nest after laying was complete to count the final clutch size, close to the
471 estimated hatching date to determine the number of young hatched, between 13 and 17 days after
472 hatching to band young, then between 22 and 28 days, the time period when fledging occurs (T.
473 D. Schaming personal observation). In between, I opportunistically monitored nests when I
474 followed radio tagged individuals to the site, or when I was close to the location. I considered
475 young successfully fledged if I observed fledglings off the nest, likely fledged if the nest was
476 empty within 22-28 days post-hatching, or fledging status unknown if nests were not checked
477 within 22-28 days post-hatching, but were empty after 28 days. At all times while radio tracking,
478 I recorded all observed fledglings and older young of the year.

479 I cannot reasonably compare proportion of breeding birds, number of breeding attempts,
480 number of nests located, or number of fledged young between 2010 and 2012 because the
481 sampling regimens were different. It is likely that I did not observe the majority of breeding
482 attempts by radio tagged birds in 2010 because I did not home to individuals on a regular basis.
483 However, in 2011 and 2012, it is unlikely that I missed breeding attempts because I routinely
484 homed to individuals.

485 I tracked Clark's nutcrackers using R410 digital scanning receivers (ATS), and a three
486 element folding Yagi (ATS; AF Antronics, White Heath, Illinois, USA) or H (ATS) handheld
487 antenna, and recorded the locations of individuals using portable global positioning system
488 (GPS) units (Garmin International Inc., Olathe, Kansas, USA; Universal Transverse Mercator
489 Zone 12N, NAD 1983).

490 **Occupancy surveys**

491 My protocol for establishing occupancy survey points evolved between years, based on
492 experience and logistical constraints. In 2009, I located 48 points along eight 1 km transects.
493 Transects were not set up on trails or roads. I grouped the points on transects so that I could walk
494 between points in one day. The starting locations were randomly chosen from two focal areas
495 within whitebark pine habitat, within sixty minutes of driving, and ninety minutes of hiking.
496 Transect direction was randomly determined by spinning a compass rosette, avoiding paved
497 roads, rivers and cliffs. To maintain spatial independence, each transect was spaced a minimum
498 of 500 m apart, and each point on a transect was spaced 200 m apart, a standard distance for
499 passerine point count surveys [35]. Though each starting location was in whitebark pine habitat,
500 the ecosystem where I work is a mosaic of habitats. Habitats on the transects and traversed en
501 route to the transects included all conifer habitats at the study site.

502 In 2011, I established 39 additional points within four focal areas. I located three focal
503 areas at sites within a sixty minute drive of Jackson, WY; two had whitebark pine habitat within
504 ninety minutes of a road, and one had only sparse whitebark pine habitat within 30 km. All six
505 conifer habitats were represented in at least one focal area. I established 12, 12, and 10 random
506 points within each area in conifer habitat, at least 400 m apart, using a random point generator
507 (<http://www.geomidpoint.com/random/>). I also located two arbitrary points in the area with
508 sparse whitebark pine habitat. I established three random points in a fourth focal area with
509 whitebark pine, a 120 minute drive from Jackson, WY.

510 In 2012, I established nine additional points in three focal areas (four, three and two
511 points) with whitebark pine as the dominant species. I randomly picked a starting point in each
512 focal area, randomly picked the direction of the transect by spinning a compass rosette, then set

513 up points 400 m apart. If blocked by a river, cliff, or other obstacle, I spun the compass again,
514 and followed the first random direction greater than 45 degrees from direction of the last point. I
515 also established seven arbitrary points in whitebark pine habitat near citizen science point count
516 survey locations.

517 In 2013, to ensure the survey results were representative of the ecosystem, I established
518 134 additional points in locations throughout Bridger-Teton and Shoshone National Forests. I
519 divided the two national forests into 30 equal sized focal areas. In 25 of the 30 focal areas (areas
520 which did not already have six previously established points, were open to the public, and within
521 ninety minutes from a road), I picked a random starting point in or within 2 km of whitebark pine
522 habitat, then set up an additional two to five points, each 400 m apart, in a randomly chosen
523 compass direction. I set up six, five, four or three points in seventeen, three, two and three areas.
524 I also added ten additional points on two transects in a focal area established in 2012.

525 Each year, 2009 through 2013, I conducted point count surveys at newly established
526 points and a subset of points established in previous years. During the surveys and while hiking
527 to the survey locations, I recorded all observed fledglings and older young of the year.

528 **Fledgling surveys**

529 In 2012, I conducted fledgling surveys in two locations, one with a mosaic of all six
530 conifer habitat types, and the second in Douglas-fir forest. I hiked in an arbitrary direction from
531 the parking area, avoiding locations previously traversed, documenting the time and location of
532 each fledgling seen or heard, the number of juveniles in a group, and the habitat at each siting.

533 **Habitat classification**

534 To determine habitat at survey points, I used a modified point quarter method at each
535 survey location. From the primary survey point, then from four points 30 or 35 m to the

536 northwest, northeast, southwest and southeast, I divided the area into four quadrants, along
537 north-south and east-west axes. The distance of 30 or 35 m varied between years due to an error
538 on the data sheets. In each quadrant at each of the five points, I documented the species of, and
539 measured the circumference of and distance to the closest live tree, and the circumference of and
540 distance to the closest live and dead whitebark pine tree. If no trees and/or no live and/or dead
541 whitebark pine trees were present within 200 m, the quadrant was labeled as empty for that
542 category.

543 To determine the habitat surrounding active nest or nest building trees, I estimated the
544 proportion of the area within 100 m radius composed of each tree species. I did not conduct a
545 point quarter method at six of the 247 occupancy survey points due to time constraints. I
546 determined the habitat at these six points and at all other locations where I worked with a land
547 cover type map in ArcGIS. I constructed a geospatial layer of land cover types using map data
548 from the whitebark pine stand-level condition assessment [36], the Bridger-Teton National
549 Forest (existveg_2007, USDA National Forest Service Remote Sensing Applications Center,
550 obtained from Grand Teton National Park), Shoshone National Forest (FSVeg Spatial database,
551 extracted March 22, 2012, obtained from U.S. Forest Service Rocky Mountain Region (R2)
552 Regional Office, Geospatial Services), Grand Teton National Park (2005 vegetation mapping
553 report, obtained from Grand Teton National Park), and Wyoming GAP analysis (U.S. Geological
554 Survey Gap Analysis Program- Land Cover Data v2.2 [37]) vegetation maps. When
555 discrepancies occurred, the layers were prioritized in the order listed. For the habitat at the six
556 occupancy survey points at which I did not use a point quarter method, I also included qualitative
557 habitat data on tree species present within 100 m of the point.

558

559 **Environmental variables**

560 Whitebark pine cone crop was represented by the average number of cones per tree
561 documented by the Interagency Grizzly Bear Study Team’s annual cone counts throughout the
562 region (Haroldson personal communication, [38]). Snowpack and temperature were represented
563 by the average daily snow water equivalent (SWE), a measurement of the amount of water
564 contained in the snowpack, and average daily temperature, respectively, during March, the
565 beginning of the breeding season [39].

566 **Statistical Analyses**

567 **Breeding as a function of environmental variables**

568 I used generalized linear mixed models (GLMMs) to test factors that were associated
569 with breeding. I predicted that failure to breed would be linked to whitebark pine cone crop the
570 previous autumn. Due to high early breeding season snowpack in the two nonbreeding years, I
571 could not exclude the possibility that snowpack or an interaction between cone crop and
572 snowpack was the driving factor for nonbreeding years. As snowpack is often related to
573 temperature, I also examined the link between nonbreeding years and early breeding season
574 temperature.

575 Due to the low power of a sample size of five years, I was unable to use one or separate
576 GLMMs to evaluate the significance of whitebark pine cone crop, snowpack, temperature and
577 the interaction between each as predictors for the probability of a breeding versus nonbreeding
578 year. Therefore, to evaluate if nonbreeding years are related to cone crop versus snowpack or
579 temperature, in three separate GLMMs, I evaluated whether a breeding or nonbreeding season
580 significantly predicted the whitebark pine cone crop the previous autumn, snowpack, and
581 temperature (zero-inflated negative binomial, Gaussian and Gaussian distributions, respectively).

582 I included year as a random factor in each, and transect as a random factor in the model
583 predicting whitebark pine cone crop.

584 **Body condition index**

585 Julian Date is known to affect mass of birds due to variation in food supply [40], and time
586 of day captured is known to affect the mass of diurnal birds due to fasting overnight [41].
587 Therefore, to evaluate which variables to include in the adult body condition index, I first used a
588 linear model to determine if mass (g) of adult Clark's nutcrackers varied significantly with Julian
589 date, time of day, or quadratic terms of each measure. I only included each individual the first
590 time it was captured over all years (2009-2012). I then estimated relative body condition index as
591 the residuals of body mass regressed against tarsus length, the body size indicator, and Julian
592 date of capture, to correct for body size and date effects.

593 There is an ongoing debate in the literature on how to measure body condition of live
594 animals [42,43]. The common technique of ordinary least squares (OLS) regression assumes the
595 predictor variable is measured without error. I justify using OLS regression because the predictor
596 variable, tarsus length, has negligible measurement error. First, only I measured each tarsus,
597 eliminating a large source of potential measurement error between field workers. Second,
598 repeatable measurements of the predictor variable increase its accuracy [44,45]. I measured the
599 tarsus twice on each bird to ensure accuracy. In the rare case where measurements differed, I
600 measured the tarsus a minimum of two additional times to ensure the readings were repeatable. A
601 model II reduced major axis regression is recommended as an alternative to OLS regression;
602 however, only one predictor variable is used in a reduced major axis regression [42]. To justify
603 using OLS regression, I compared the OLS regression results of weight as a function of tarsus
604 length only with a model II reduced major axis regression of the same variables. To evaluate if

605 body condition index residuals significantly predicted fat score, I used a generalized linear model
606 (GLM) with binomial distributions and a logit link function.

607 I used two-tailed t-tests to test the hypotheses that body condition index would differ
608 between birds trapped during the prebreeding season in breeding versus nonbreeding years, and
609 during the breeding season in breeding versus nonbreeding years. To evaluate if body condition
610 index during the prebreeding or breeding season significantly predicted a breeding versus
611 nonbreeding year, I used separate GLMs with binomial distributions and logit link functions.

612 To further examine the relationship between weight and Julian date of capture corrected
613 for tarsus length, I conducted three additional linear models to determine if mass of adult Clark's
614 nutcrackers varied significantly with Julian date and tarsus length. One model included all years,
615 the second only breeding years, and the third only nonbreeding years.

616 **Body condition index as a function of environmental variables**

617 To determine if the environmental factors associated with breeding also impact the body
618 condition index, I used GLMMs to evaluate the significance of whitebark pine cone crop,
619 snowpack, and temperature on the body condition index. I conducted three Kendall's rank
620 correlation tests to evaluate correlation between the three environmental variables. Due to the
621 multicollinearity among the predictor variables, I used three separate GLMMs with Gaussian
622 distributions and included year as a random factor in each.

623 **Other**

624 I used R (version 3.1.0) to perform all analyses. I checked for normality and homogeneity
625 of variance, and met all key assumptions underlying application of GLMs and GLMMs. I applied
626 $p < 0.05$ as the significance level, and report values as mean \pm standard error of the mean. I
627 include individuals recaptured between years in summary data in Tables 2.1 and 2.2, but only

628 include an individual the first time it was captured in analyses.

629 **Data**

630 All of my original data from which this article is based are deposited at Figshare
631 <http://dx.doi.org/10.6084/m9.figshare.1157837>. Whitebark pine cone crop data was obtained
632 from a third party, the Interagency Grizzly Bear Study Team
633 (<http://www.nrmc.usgs.gov/research/igbst-home.htm>), and is available upon request from Mark
634 Haroldson (mark_haroldson@usgs.gov). Snowpack and temperature data are available online
635 from the United States Department of Agriculture Natural Resources Conservation Service
636 Togwotee Pass SNOTEL station (<http://www.wcc.nrcs.usda.gov>).

637 **Results**

638 **Capture**

639 My field assistants and I spent 1,109 person-days in the field, including 967 person-days
640 during the breeding and post-breeding seasons (Table 2.2). Between 2009 and 2012, I trapped
641 and banded 155 adult and 30 nestling Clark's nutcrackers. Nine individuals were recaptured in
642 subsequent years. I only observed brood patches on trapped Clark's nutcrackers during the
643 breeding season. Only including data from the first time each Clark's nutcracker was trapped,
644 individuals weighed an average of 130.1 ± 0.9 g ($n = 140$; range 106.4 – 155.6). The average
645 tarsus length was 36.6 ± 0.1 mm ($n = 146$; range 33.3 – 38.9). The average culmen length was
646 38.3 ± 0.2 mm ($n = 146$; range 31.0 – 44.4). The average wing cord was 188 ± 1 mm ($n = 146$;
647 range 173 - 201), and the average tail length was 118 ± 1 mm ($n = 146$; range 101 - 141).
648 Variation in fat levels was very slight, and I only documented scores of 0 ($n = 61$) and 1 ($n = 82$).
649 Body condition index residuals did not significantly predict fat levels ($n = 143$; $\beta = 0.02 \pm 0.02$, p

650 = 0.4).

651 **Radio tracking**

652 I fit radio transmitters to, then regularly radio tracked 76 adults. In 2010, I only homed in
653 on radio tagged Clark's nutcrackers an average of 4 ± 1 days. On the other hand, in 2011 and
654 2012, I homed in on radio tagged individuals an average of 19 ± 2 and 17 ± 1 days, respectively.
655 In 2010 and 2012, I found a total of 33 active nests (31 of radio tagged birds, 2 of unbanded
656 birds). I observed six nest building activities for which I did not find a final nest (4 of radio
657 tagged birds, 2 of unbanded birds). Three individuals were radio tagged in two different years,
658 the first in 2010 then 2011 (no nesting observed in either year), the second in 2010 then 2012
659 (nesting observed in both years), and the third in 2011 then 2012 (nesting only observed in
660 2012). The habitat surrounding active nest or nest building trees ($n = 32$ locations measured) was
661 composed of all six conifer species, whitebark pine, limber pine, Douglas-fir, lodgepole pine,
662 Engelmann spruce, and subalpine fir at 53%, 9%, 25%, 47%, 44%, and 66% of the locations,
663 respectively.

664 **Occupancy and fledgling survey habitat**

665 Between 2009 and 2013, I conducted 1,066 thirty minute occupancy surveys at 247 point
666 count locations (Fig. 2.1). I carried out surveys in all six conifer habitats. I documented
667 whitebark pine, limber pine, Douglas-fir, lodgepole pine, Engelmann spruce, and subalpine fir at
668 52%, 22%, 33%, 38%, 48% and 64% of the 247 survey points, respectively. In 2012, I conducted
669 73.7 hours of fledgling surveys (64.1 hours in a mosaic of all six conifer habitat types, and 9.6
670 hours in Douglas-fir forest).

671

672 **Habitats visited during daily field work**

673 The study site was a mosaic of habitats, and while trapping, radio tracking, conducting
674 occupancy and fledgling surveys, and hiking to survey locations, I regularly worked in all six
675 conifer habitats at the site (Table 2.3).

676 **Table 2.3. Percentage of days spent in each conifer habitat during the breeding and post-**
677 **breeding seasons, seasons when it would have been possible to observe evidence of**
678 **breeding. Numbers do not add up to 100% because I spent time in multiple habitats every**
679 **day.**

Year	Whitebark pine (%)	Limber pine (%)	Douglas-fir (%)	Lodgepole pine (%)	Engelmann spruce (%)	Subalpine fir (%)
2009	70.6	26.5	60.8	49.0	64.7	94.1
2010	48.5	53.5	92.9	77.8	92.9	90.9
2011	52.3	44.0	85.0	85.3	79.2	86.9
2012	67.0	39.7	65.2	67.0	62.4	92.2
2013	72.0	46.5	62.4	71.3	77.7	83.4

680

681 **Determination of breeding versus nonbreeding years**

682 During the five-year study, I did not observe any indications of individual Clark's
683 nutcrackers attempting to breed at our study site in two years, 2009 and 2011 (Table 2.4). On the
684 other hand, in 2010, 2012 and 2013 I observed multiple indications of Clark's nutcrackers
685 breeding. We, however, did observe courtship behavior in 2010, 2011 and 2012, during both
686 breeding and nonbreeding years, but only during the three years in which I radio tagged and

687 regularly observed individual birds for long periods of time. Each spring, I contacted local bird
 688 watchers, personnel at six local wildlife-oriented nonprofits, the Wyoming Game and Fish
 689 Department, and Grand Teton Nation Park to request people contact me with observations of
 690 Clark’s nutcracker breeding behavior. In nonbreeding years, no-one had observed fledgling
 691 Clark’s nutcrackers, and no-one came forth with observations at a later date. However, in each of
 692 the three breeding years, local citizens emailed with anecdotal observations of Clark’s nutcracker
 693 fledglings. These observations were consistent with my determination of breeding versus
 694 nonbreeding years.

695 **Table 2.4. Annual indications of Clark’s nutcracker breeding.** Nonbreeding years are in bold.

Year	Fledglings seen on study area	% Trapped adults with brood patches	# Radio tagged observed to attempt breeding	# Active nests observed	# Active nest building observations, final nest not found	Dates nesting activities observed
2009	No	0% (0/38)	NA	0	0	NA
2010	Yes	40% (6/15)	13% (2/13)	2	0	Mar 17- May 4
2011	No	0% (0/67)	0% (0/29)	0	0	NA
2012	Yes	6% (4/65)	88% (30/34)	31	6	Mar 5 – Jun 15
2013	Yes	None trapped	NA	0	0	NA

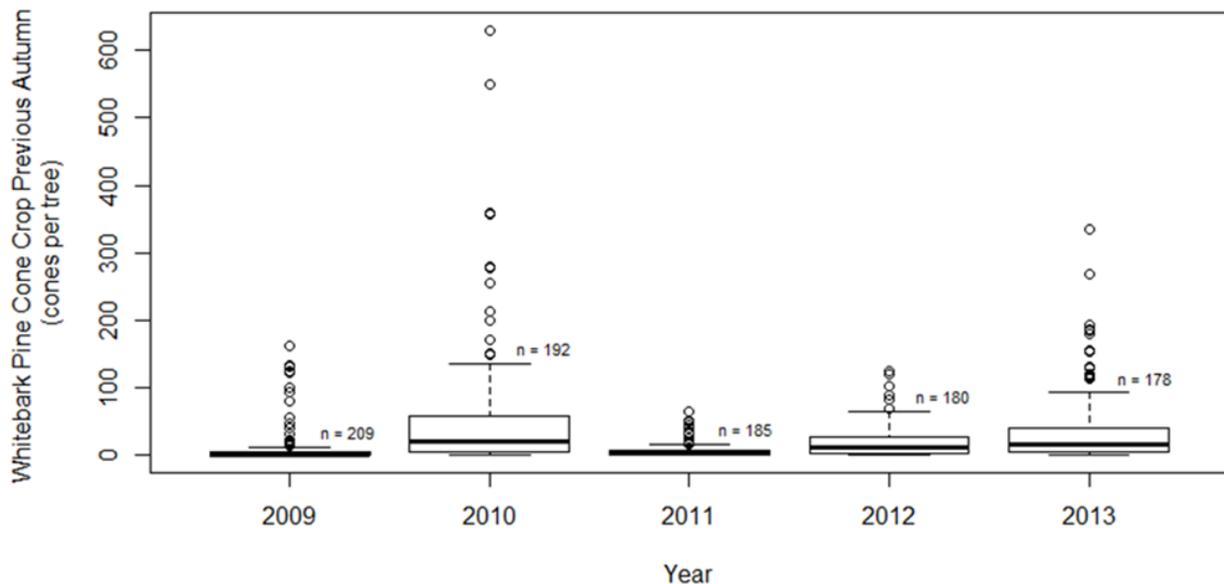
696

697 In 2010, no young fledged from the observed nests (0/2). In 2012, young fledged from a

698 minimum of 32% (10/31) and a maximum of 39% (12/31) of the active nests. I observed
699 fledglings of radio tagged birds up to approximately 44 days after fledgling (n = 30 nestlings
700 banded). During fledgling surveys, I observed one group (one or more fledglings together at one
701 location) of fledglings every 8.2 hours (n = 73.7 hours; 0.12 ± 0.04 groups per hour).

702 **Breeding as a function of environmental variables**

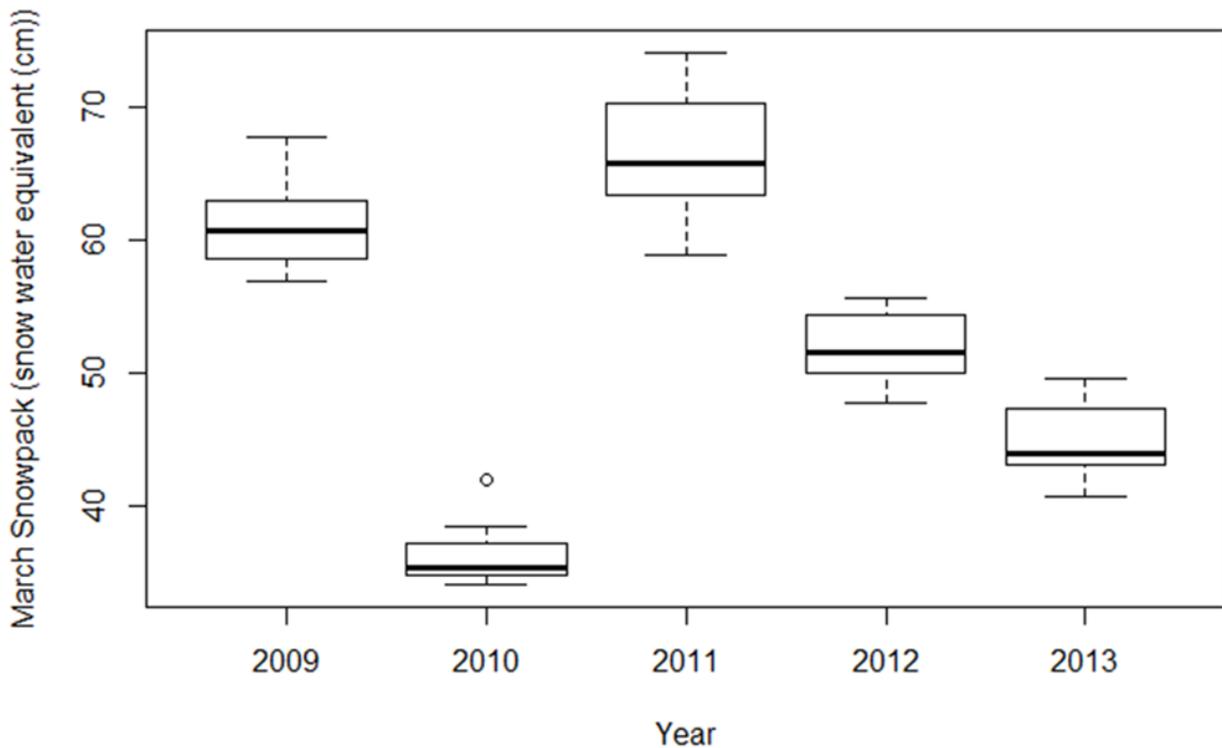
703 Clark's nutcrackers at the study site experienced large inter-annual differences in food
704 availability and spring snowpack (Figs. 2.2 and 2.3). The average whitebark pine cone crop was
705 lower in the nonbreeding years (8.0 ± 1.7 and 5.2 ± 0.7 cones per tree) than the breeding years
706 (46.5 ± 5.9 , 19.8 ± 1.7 and 33 ± 3.7 cones per tree). However, the range of cones per tree (0 –
707 124) in 2012, a breeding year, fell within the range of cones in 2009, a nonbreeding year (0 –
708 161). Population-wide failure to breed was a significant predictor of a low cone crop the previous
709 autumn (n = 944; $\beta = 1.5 \pm 0.3$, $p < 0.001$), and a high average daily March snowpack (n = 155;
710 $\beta = -196.3 \pm 62.6$, $DF = 3$, $p = 0.05$), but did not statistically predict average daily March
711 temperatures (n = 155; $\beta = 1.3 \pm 1.5$, $DF = 3$, $p = 0.45$).



712

713 **Figure 2.2. Whitebark pine cone crop in breeding versus nonbreeding years.** Evidence
714 suggests Clark's nutcrackers did not breed population-wide in 2009 and 2011, years following
715 low whitebark pine cone crops.

716



717

718 **Figure 2.3. Snowpack in breeding versus nonbreeding years.** Evidence suggests Clark's
719 nutcrackers did not breed population-wide in 2009 and 2011, years with high average March
720 snowpack (n = 31 for all years).

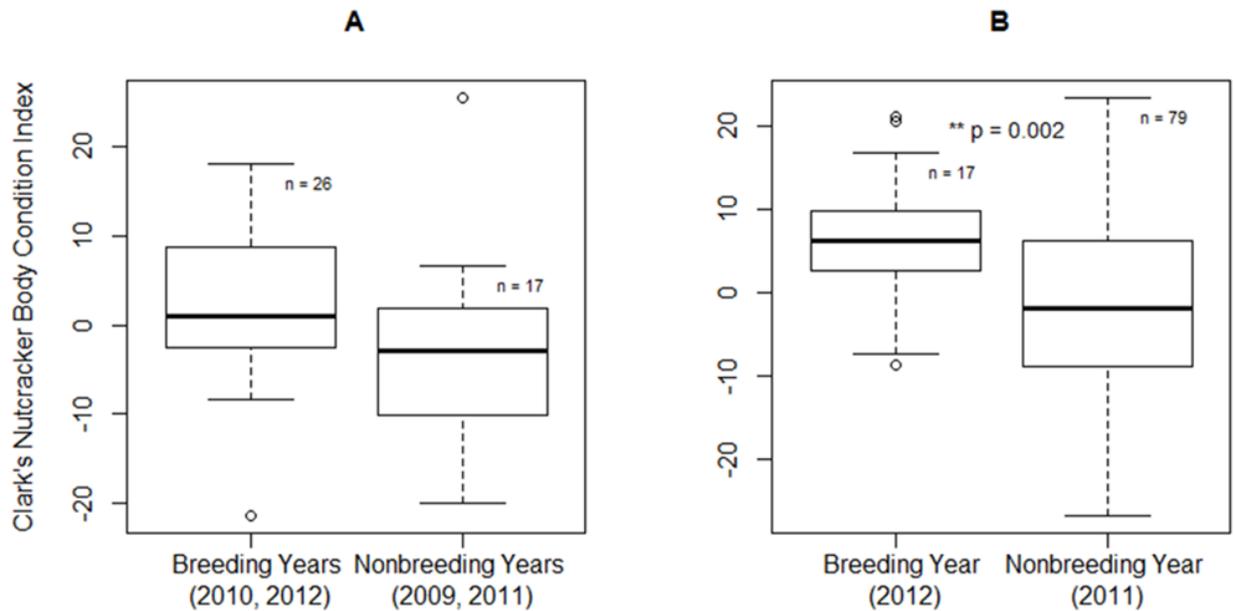
721

722 **Body condition index**

723 I trapped Clark's nutcrackers during four prebreeding seasons (2009-2012), two breeding
724 seasons (2011-2012), and one post-breeding season (2011). Both the OLS and model II reduced
725 major axis regressions of weight as a function of tarsus length showed a significant positive

726 correlation, justifying the use of an OLS regression to determine body condition index ($n = 140$;
727 $\beta = 4.4 \pm 0.9$, $p < 0.001$ and $R^2 = 0.14$, slope = 17.2, angle = 86.7, $p = 0.02$, respectively). Over
728 all years, mass decreased significantly with Julian date of capture ($n = 140$; $\beta = -0.08 \pm 0.03$, $p =$
729 0.001). However, mass did not vary significantly with time of day captured, or the quadratic
730 terms of each measure (p 's > 0.05). Therefore, I estimated body condition index as the residuals
731 of body mass regressed against tarsus length and Julian date of capture, to correct for body size
732 and date effects.

733 Between breeding and nonbreeding years, adult prebreeding season body condition index
734 did not differ significantly ($n = 43$; $t = 1.8$, $df = 29.7$, $p = 0.09$), and there was similar variability
735 ($n = 26$, $\mu = 2.4 \pm 1.7$, range = -21.3 – 18.0, and $n = 17$, $\mu = -3.1 \pm 2.6$, range = -19.9 – 25.4,
736 respectively; Fig. 2.4). On the other hand, breeding season body condition index was
737 significantly higher in the breeding versus nonbreeding year ($n = 96$; $t = 3.4$, $df = 27.4$, $p =$
738 0.002). However, there was higher variability in the nonbreeding year ($n = 17$, $\mu = 6.2 \pm 2.0$,
739 range = -8.8 – 21.1, and $n = 79$, $\mu = -1.5 \pm 1.1$, range = -26.7 – 23.3, respectively; Fig. 2.4).
740 During the breeding season, some individuals during the nonbreeding year had a body condition
741 index as high as those from the breeding year. Lower adult body condition index during the
742 prebreeding season did not predict a nonbreeding year ($n = 43$; $\beta = 0.06 \pm 0.04$, $p = 0.08$). In
743 contrast, lower body condition index during the breeding season significantly predicted a
744 nonbreeding year ($n = 96$; $\beta = 0.08 \pm 0.03$, $p = 0.007$).



745

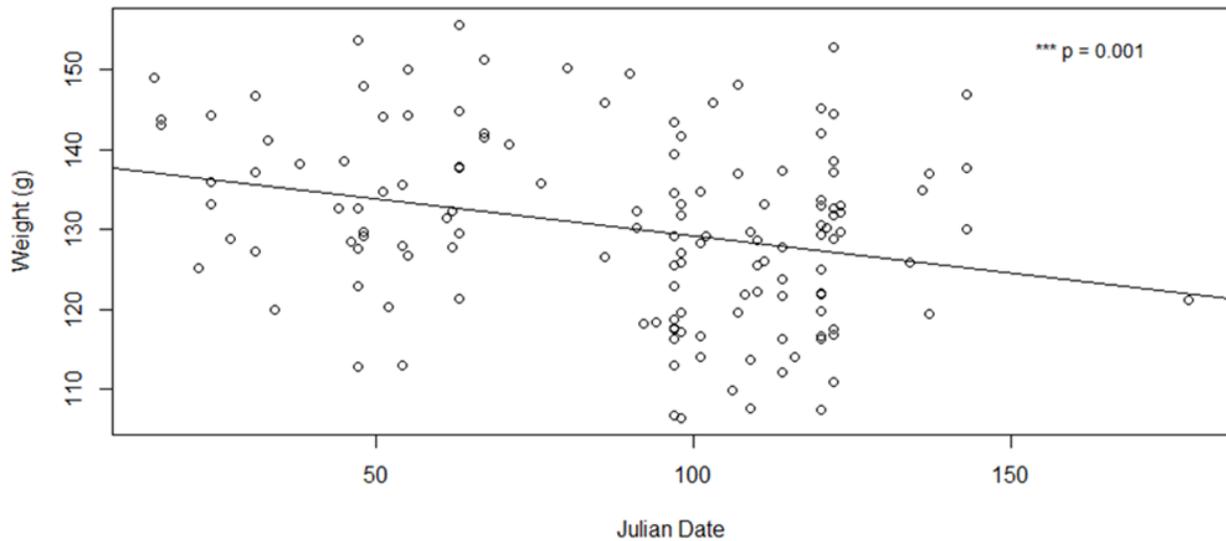
746 **Figure 2.4. Clark's nutcracker body condition index in breeding versus nonbreeding years.**

747 The Clark's nutcracker prebreeding body condition index did not differ significantly between
 748 breeding and nonbreeding years (A). However, the average body condition index for birds during
 749 the breeding season was significantly higher in the breeding versus nonbreeding year (B). Body
 750 condition index is the residuals of body mass regressed against tarsus, corrected for date. Clark's
 751 nutcrackers were trapped during four prebreeding seasons (2009-2012), but only during two
 752 breeding seasons (2011-2012).

753

754 Over all years, weight increased significantly with tarsus ($n = 140$; $\beta = 4.12 \pm 0.88$, p
 755 <0.001) and decreased significantly with Julian date of capture ($n = 140$; $\beta = -0.08 \pm 0.03$, $p =$
 756 0.001 ; Fig. 2.5). When examined separately, during breeding and nonbreeding years weight
 757 increased significantly with tarsus ($n = 43$; $\beta = 3.8 \pm 1.3$, $p = 0.006$ and $n = 97$; $\beta = 4.1 \pm 1.1$, p
 758 <0.001 , respectively). During breeding years, though there was a decreasing trend, weight did
 759 not decrease significantly with Julian date ($n = 43$; $\beta = -0.05 \pm 0.04$, $p = 0.2$). However, during
 760 nonbreeding years, weight did not vary with Julian date ($n = 97$; $\beta = -0.002 \pm 0.04$, $p = 0.96$).

761 The significance of Julian date over all years, but not during breeding and nonbreeding years
762 separately, is possibly due to the dates of trapping differing during breeding and nonbreeding
763 years (Table 2.2). The average Julian date of capture was 61 ± 5 ($n = 43$ birds, range = 15 - 136)
764 and 102 ± 3 ($n = 97$ birds, range = 33 - 178) in breeding and nonbreeding years, respectively.



765
766 **Figure 2.5. Clark's nutcracker weight variation over the trapping season (2009-2012).** The
767 weight of trapped Clark's nutcrackers decreased significantly with Julian date of capture.

768
769 **Body condition index as a function of environmental variables**

770 I determined body condition index for 140 Clark's nutcrackers. The whitebark pine cone
771 crop, average daily March snowpack, and average daily March temperature experienced by the
772 individuals were multicollinear. Cone crop was correlated with March snowpack ($z = -13.7$, $p <$
773 0.001) and March temperature ($z = 8.9$, $p < 0.001$). March snowpack and temperature were
774 correlated ($z = -8.9$, $p < 0.001$). Clark's nutcracker body condition index was not predicted by
775 whitebark pine cone crop the previous autumn, average daily March snowpack, or average daily
776 March temperatures ($n = 140$; $\beta = 0.2 \pm 0.1$, $DF = 2$, $p = 0.2$; $\beta = -0.3 \pm 0.2$, $DF = 2$, $p = 0.2$; and

777 $\beta = 1.8 \pm 1.6$, DF = 2, p = 0.4, respectively).

778 **Discussion**

779 During two of the five years of the study, I had strong evidence suggesting that the
780 Clark's nutcrackers did not breed population-wide in any of the diverse conifer habitats within
781 my study area. I did, however, observe Clark's nutcracker courtship displays in both breeding
782 and nonbreeding years. Clark's nutcracker courtship displays, as in many avian species, occur
783 throughout the year, likely as a means of reinforcing pair bonds [17,46]. Therefore, it is not
784 inconsistent that courtship was observed in nonbreeding years. Elucidation of the specific
785 ecological triggers and exact causal mechanisms underlying absence of breeding will require
786 long-term studies. However, as predicted, nonbreeding years followed autumns with low
787 whitebark pine cone crops. This result is confounded by high average March snowpack in the
788 two nonbreeding years. Consequently, I cannot separate the effects of cone crop and snowpack.
789 Low whitebark pine cone crop, high snowpack, or an interaction between the two, may have
790 influenced the population-wide nonbreeding. They may have provided environmental cues
791 available to the birds prior to breeding which allowed them to predict that breeding conditions
792 would be poor due to low food, leading to the decision to skip breeding. On the other hand, they
793 may have resulted in low body energy stores, leading all individuals to choose not to or be
794 unable to breed. Clark's nutcrackers are long-lived birds, living up to 17 years in the wild [47].
795 Therefore, adaptively skipping reproduction during resource poor years is consistent with life
796 history theory and maximization of lifetime reproductive success [3,4].

797 It is possible that Clark's nutcrackers may shift their habitat selection in years with high
798 versus low whitebark pine cone crops, and behavior may vary in different habitats. However, I
799 eliminated bias in assessing breeding behavior within the population by regularly observing

800 Clark's nutcracker behavior in all six conifer habitats present with my study area each year.
801 Clark's nutcrackers are known to irrupt in years with cone crop failure [20,21], and a portion of
802 the local population may have emigrated from the study area due to low whitebark pine cone
803 crop. However, a number of Clark's nutcrackers did stay in the study area each year. During
804 breeding years, I located nests in areas which contained all conifer types. Because I observed
805 nutcracker behavior in each conifer habitat each breeding and post-breeding season, I should not
806 have missed evidence of Clark's nutcracker breeding in any of the six conifer habitat types
807 during nonbreeding years due to biased sampling.

808 Whitebark pine is an important Clark's nutcracker food source in the Greater
809 Yellowstone Ecosystem. The two other primary foods, limber pine and Douglas-fir were unlikely
810 to have played a significant role in breeding decisions. Limber pines at the site were few and
811 patchy. Though they are an important late summer food source, the majority of seeds are eaten
812 immediately rather than cached (T. D. Schaming personal observation). On the other hand, the
813 Douglas-fir cone crop was consistently high throughout the study site each year (T. D. Schaming
814 personal observation). However, despite Clark's nutcrackers regularly foraging on Douglas-fir,
815 the seeds contain much less nutrition than whitebark pine seeds (0.06 versus 1.19 kcal per seed,
816 respectively; [48,49]). Clark's nutcrackers are estimated to require 11,827 kcal to survive from
817 mid-October through mid-April, when alternative foods become available [26]. Therefore, an
818 individual requires 9,939 whitebark pine seeds or 197,117 Douglas seeds to survive each winter.
819 Clark's nutcrackers cache substantially more seeds because some may spoil or will escape
820 through germination, rodents may steal caches, some caches may become inaccessible or may
821 not be relocated, and some may be needed to feed young [26]. Consequently, though Douglas-fir
822 are more numerous, the increased handling time per seed (24.3 versus 4.9 s/seed for whitebark

823 pine [16,49]) and quantity of seeds they would require to survive the winter, it is unlikely that
824 they could replace whitebark pine in the diet.

825 Barringer et al. [50] determined that Clark's nutcrackers visit whitebark pine stands with
826 lower cone production less frequently, resulting in a lower probability of seed dispersal in such
827 stands. A low whitebark pine cone crop would lead to both fewer seeds available to be cached
828 and lower visitation by Clark's nutcrackers. The Clark's nutcrackers would therefore have less
829 food, fewer cached whitebark pine seeds, to feed themselves and their young over the winter and
830 following spring. Clark's nutcrackers slowly lose their memory of their seed caches after 183
831 days, and many seeds remaining after the first year would have germinated, spoiled or been
832 robbed by other animals. Thus, they would not be able to rely on cached seeds from years other
833 than the most recent autumn [19]. Due to fewer seed caches, the birds may also have been forced
834 to travel farther to find alternative food if adequate supplies of cached seeds were not available
835 on their breeding territories. This may not have been possible if they needed to return regularly
836 to a nest.

837 Snowpack may also play a role in Clark's nutcrackers skipping breeding. Snowpack may
838 have made it difficult to retrieve seeds cached underground or to forage for other types of
839 supplementary food. However, Clark's nutcrackers do retrieve caches from under the snow (T.
840 D. Schaming personal observation, [51]). They cache up to 59% of seeds aboveground [52], and
841 regularly cache in exposed areas, such as steep cliffs and south facing slopes, where wind and
842 sun prevent heavy snow accumulation [26,29,49]. Even during the springs with high snowpack, I
843 regularly observed Clark's nutcrackers using locations with both bare, exposed slopes and deep
844 snowpack.

845 To my knowledge, there is no evidence that high snowpack prevents Clark's nutcrackers

846 from nesting in a given year. High snowpack seems more likely to influence when the birds can
847 start breeding, rather than their overall tendency to skip breeding [51]. Nest building dates from
848 populations in diverse geographical locations vary from mid- to late January in British Columbia
849 through June 1 in the eastern Sierra Nevada, CA [51,53]. In fact, Clark's nutcrackers are
850 primarily found in high, mountainous areas [17], and nests have been found in locations with
851 deep snow (e.g. [18,54]). I regularly observed Clark's nutcrackers during the breeding season in
852 habitats with high snowpack. Between years, I often observed individuals in the same, snow-
853 covered locations regardless of the interannual variation in snowpack.

854 Previous authors have suggested the Clark's nutcrackers may forego breeding in years
855 with low food, but this is the first study to positively document it [18,26]. Foregoing breeding
856 may be an adaptive strategy of Clark's nutcrackers to face the trade-off between survival and
857 reproduction owing to environmental constraints. Skipping breeding in poor years, years with
858 low resources, such as food or breeding sites, may lead to a higher likelihood of future breeding
859 or survival to a later year. If so, breeding plasticity could be one means for Clark's nutcrackers to
860 maximize lifetime reproductive success while exploiting a variable environment. Such an
861 adaptive strategy, skipping breeding in resource-poor years, is not uncommon among vertebrate
862 species. Pinyon Jay (*Gymnorhinus cyanocephalus*) breeding is only predictable following major
863 cone crops, and some or all do not attempt to nest in the spring after a local cone crop failure,
864 whereas Crossbills (genus *Loxia*) are believed to breed only when there is a high seed supply
865 [9,55]. Dormice (*Glis glis*) stay sexually inactive when beech trees are not masting [56]. Snow
866 petrels (*Pagodroma nivea*) will not breed when severe snow and ice impede access to nesting
867 locations [57], and red-footed boobies (*Sula sula*) are more likely to skip breeding in El Niño
868 years when high sea surface temperatures reduce food supplies [7].

869 Skipping breeding may be an effective adaptive strategy to face the survival-reproduction
870 trade-off. However, if poor environmental conditions which lead to skipping breeding become
871 more prevalent, individuals may skip breeding more often than in the past. Such an increase
872 could lead to a population decline. Because some habitats may historically have had enough
873 good resource years to maintain populations, individuals may continue to prefer the habitats after
874 the number of poor-resource years increases. This would lead to an ecological trap [58]. If the
875 population-wide failure to breed is caused by low whitebark pine cone crops and Clark's
876 nutcrackers stay in or near the whitebark pine habitats without breeding, the declining whitebark
877 pine habitats may become sink habitats for the birds [59].

878 Whitebark pine forest communities are rapidly disappearing range-wide, and even some
879 of the healthiest whitebark pine stands, located in the Greater Yellowstone Ecosystem, have
880 severely declined since 1999 (Fig. 2.6) [24]. The decline is primarily due to a mountain pine
881 beetle epidemic that has been worsened by favorable effects of global warming on bark beetle
882 reproduction [60]. In 2009, 46% of these whitebark pine stands were classified as "high
883 mortality" [61]. Clark's nutcrackers regularly experience significant inter-annual differences in
884 food availability because the whitebark pine is a masting conifer; however, because the
885 whitebark pine is declining, the number of whitebark pine seeds available during both masting
886 and nonmasting years is lower. Years with low whitebark pine cone crops occur frequently in the
887 Greater Yellowstone Ecosystem: 44% (15/34) of the years since 1980 had cone crops at or lower
888 than the average levels of the 2009 and 2011 nonbreeding years. Since 1980, 24% (8/34) of the
889 years had a high March 1st snowpack, a level at or higher than the average levels observed in the
890 2009 and 2011 nonbreeding years. Fifteen percent (5/34) of the years since 1980 had both low
891 cone crops and high snowpack.



892

893 **Figure 2.6. Dying whitebark pine trees.** Example of whitebark pine trees at the study site
894 which are dying due to mountain pine beetle attacks the previous year. (Photo credit: T. D.
895 Schaming)

896

897 Whitebark pine cone crop, high snowpack or an interaction with cone crop and snowpack
898 may be the driving force behind the decision to forego breeding. If so, the continuing decline of
899 whitebark pine trees, and the predicted increase in number of years with extreme snow, could
900 have a strong negative effect on stability of the regional Clark's nutcracker population [62]. The
901 proportion of potential breeders that actually breeds affects population growth rate. Therefore,
902 factors which influence the number of breeders can act as a strong regulatory mechanism.
903 Nonbreeding years would have important effects on population size and structure. It is possible

904 that the extreme years in which all individuals in a population fail to breed have more important
905 effects on population size and age structure than “average” years [63,64]. As stated by Anderson
906 et al. [65], “Understanding how patterns of behavior change as landscapes are altered through
907 time may provide important insights into mechanisms underlying observed demographic trends
908 in populations”.

909 An increase in the number of Clark’s nutcracker nonbreeding years could also have
910 serious ecosystem-wide consequences. Clark’s nutcrackers shape the ecosystems in which they
911 live: annually, individuals store tens of thousands of seeds in thousands of separate locations
912 [29,49]. Seeds not retrieved for food are able to germinate [33]. Clark’s nutcrackers disperse
913 seeds up to 32.6 km, rapidly and effectively moving seeds longer distances than wind, rodents
914 and all other North American seed hoarding birds. They enable rapid migration of seeds, and
915 contribute to gene flow across and between habitat islands [52]. They often move seeds across
916 latitude and elevation, as well as into disturbed areas [52,66]. Clark’s nutcrackers may cache the
917 majority of seeds in areas unsuitable for germination [52]. However, because individuals cache
918 such a high volume of seeds each year, they “plant” many seeds in in microhabitats and local
919 landscapes suitable for germination and establishment [52]. In the face of current climate and
920 habitat change, the long-distance dispersal of conifer seeds, and thus the continued association
921 between Clark’s nutcrackers and conifers, may be critical in mitigating against local genetic
922 bottlenecks and inbreeding depression. Such dispersal bolsters effective population size and
923 facilitates rapid colonization of newly available ideal habitats.

924 In ecosystems with increased variability resulting from climate and habitat change,
925 individuals could have a higher probability of encountering poor resource conditions; such
926 conditions would result in a lower probability of successful reproduction and survival [4].

927 Habitat specialists in particular may be especially vulnerable to such environmental changes if
928 they are unable to adapt. Accurately predicting the impact of both declining habitat and a more
929 variable climate is a major challenge in ecology [4]. It is important to understanding the
930 ecological triggers and exact causal mechanisms of population-wide decisions not to breed; in
931 the face of climate change and environmental disturbance, this information will increase our
932 ability to effectively manage populations and communities.

933 **Acknowledgments**

934 I thank my Ph.D. committee, J. Dickinson, E. Cooch, A. Dhondt, and J. Fitzpatrick, for
935 advocating for my independent approach to research, and for advice and comments at various
936 stages of this study. I thank A. Tyson, K. Blakely, T. Stuart, N. Corkran, L. Tafelmeyer, S.
937 Beckett, A. Rahlin, J. Cole, T. Perez, J. Ervin, L. Robertson, and others for their invaluable and
938 enthusiastic help in the field. I am grateful for logistical support and advice from W. Hochachka,
939 E. Mudrak, S. Patla, B. Raynes, Lighthawk, and the Jackson Hole Bird Club. I also thank the
940 Interagency Grizzly Bear Study Team for sharing their cone count data. H. Hutchins and P.
941 Martinez provided valuable comments during preparation of this manuscript.

942 **References**

- 943 1. Boekelheide RJ, Ainley DG. Age, Resource Availability, and Breeding Effort in Brandt's
944 Cormorant. *The Auk*. 1989;106: 389–401.
- 945 2. Schaffer WM. Optimal Reproductive Effort in Fluctuating Environments. *Am Nat*.
946 1974;108: 783–790.
- 947 3. Stearns SC. Life-History Tactics: A Review of the Ideas. *Q Rev Biol*. 1976;51: 3–4.
- 948 4. Nevoux M, Forcada J, Barbraud C, Croxall J, Weimerskirch H. Bet-hedging response to

- 949 environmental variability, an intraspecific comparison. *Ecology*. 2010;91: 2416–2427.
- 950 5. Stearns SC. *The evolution of life histories*. Oxford University Press Oxford; 1992.
- 951 6. Williams GC. Natural Selection, the Costs of Reproduction, and a Refinement of Lack's
952 Principle. *Am Nat*. 1966;100: 687–690.
- 953 7. Cubaynes S, Doherty PF, Schreiber EA, Gimenez O. To breed or not to breed: a seabird's
954 response to extreme climatic events. *Biol Lett*. 2011;7: 303–306.
- 955 8. Cohen D. Optimizing reproduction in a randomly varying environment when a
956 correlation may exist between the conditions at the time a choice has to be made and the
957 subsequent outcome. *J Theor Biol*. 1967;16: 1–14.
- 958 9. Ligon JD. Reproductive interdependence of piñon jays and piñon pines. *Ecol Monogr*.
959 1978;48: 111–126.
- 960 10. Jenouvrier S, Barbraud C, Weimerskirch H. Long-term contrasted responses to climate of
961 two Antarctic seabird species. *Ecology*. 2005;86: 2889–2903.
- 962 11. Wilbur HM, Rudolf VHW. Life-History Evolution in Uncertain Environments: Bet
963 Hedging in Time. *Am Nat*. 2006;168: 398–411.
- 964 12. Grant PR, Grant BR, Keller LF, Petren K. Effects of El Nino Events on Darwin's Finch
965 Productivity. *Ecology*. 2000;81: 2442.
- 966 13. Christman BJ. Extreme between-year variation in productivity of a Bridled Titmouse
967 (*Baeolophus wollweberi*) population. *The Auk*. 2002;119: 1149–1154.
- 968 14. Bolger DT, Patten MA, Bostock DC. Avian reproductive failure in response to an
969 extreme climatic event. *Oecologia*. 2005;142: 398–406.
- 970 15. Pereyra ME. Effects of snow-related environmental variation on breeding schedules and
971 productivity of a high-altitude population of Dusky Flycatchers (*Empidonax oberholseri*).

- 972 The Auk. 2011;128: 746–758.
- 973 16. Vander Wall SB, Hoffman SW, Potts WK. Emigration behavior of Clark’s Nutcracker.
974 Condor. 1981;83: 162–170.
- 975 17. Tomback DF. Clark’s Nutcracker (*Nucifraga columbiana*). In: Poole A, editor. The Birds
976 of North America Online [Internet]. Ithaca, New York: Cornell Lab of Ornithology;
977 1998. Available: <http://bna.birds.cornell.edu/bna/species/331>. Accessed 11 June 2014.
- 978 18. Mewaldt LR. Nesting behavior of the Clark Nutcracker. The Condor. 1956;58: 3–23.
- 979 19. Balda RP, Kamil AC. Long-term spatial memory in clark’s nutcracker, *Nucifraga*
980 *columbiana*. Anim Behav. 1992;44: 761–769.
- 981 20. Davis J, Williams L. Irruptions of the Clark nutcracker in California. The Condor.
982 1957;59: 297–307.
- 983 21. Davis J, Williams L. The 1961 irruption of the Clark’s Nutcracker in California. Wilson
984 Bull. 1964;76: 10–18.
- 985 22. Kendall KC, Keane RE. Whitebark pine decline: Infection, mortality, and population
986 trends. In: Tomback DF, Arno SF, Keane RE, editors. Whitebark pine communities:
987 Ecology and restoration. Washington, DC.: Island Press; 2001. pp. 221–242.
- 988 23. Sauer JR, Hines JE, Fallon JE, Pardieck KL, Ziolkowski, Jr. DJ, Link WA. The North
989 American Breeding Bird Survey, Results and Analysis 1966 - 2012. Version 02.19.2014.
990 [Internet]. USGS Patuxent Wildlife Research Center, Laurel, MD; 2014. Available:
991 <http://www.mbr-pwrc.usgs.gov/bbs/>. Accessed 14 May 2014.
- 992 24. Macfarlane WW, Logan JA, Kern WR. An innovative aerial assessment of Greater
993 Yellowstone Ecosystem mountain pine beetle-caused whitebark pine mortality. Ecol
994 Appl. 2013;23: 421–437.

- 995 25. Lorenz T. Final Report: Clark's nutcracker habitat use and relative abundance in the
996 Cascade Range. Prepared for the Seattle City Light Wildlife Research Program. Report
997 on file with: U.S. Department of Agriculture, Forest Service, Rocky Mountain Research
998 Station, Fire Sciences Laboratory, Missoula, Montana. Seattle City Light Wildlife
999 Research Program; 2009.
- 1000 26. Vander Wall SB, Balda RP. Coadaptations of the Clark's nutcracker and the pinon pine
1001 for efficient seed harvest and dispersal. *Ecol Monogr.* 1977;47: 89–111.
- 1002 27. Dimmick CR. Life history and the development of cache-recovery behaviors in Clark's
1003 Nutcracker. Doctoral dissertation, Northern Arizona University. 1993.
- 1004 28. Lorenz TJ, Sullivan KA. Seasonal Differences in Space Use by Clark's Nutcrackers in
1005 the Cascade Range. *The Condor.* 2009;111: 326–340.
- 1006 29. Tomback DF. Foraging strategies of Clark's Nutcracker. *Living Bird.* 1978;16: 123–160.
- 1007 30. United States Department of the Interior. Fish and Wildlife Service. Endangered and
1008 Threatened Wildlife and Plants; 12-Month Finding on a Petition To List *Pinus albicaulis*
1009 as Endangered or Threatened With Critical Habitat. *Federal Register [Internet].* 76 (138):
1010 42631. [Docket No. FWS–R6–ES–2010–0047; MO 92210–0–0008]; 2011. Available:
1011 <http://www.gpo.gov/fdsys/pkg/FR-2011-07-19/html/2011-17943.htm>. Accessed 18 June
1012 2014.
- 1013 31. Ellison AM, Bank MS, Clinton BD, Colburn EA, Elliott K, Ford CR, et al. Loss of
1014 foundation species: consequences for the structure and dynamics of forested ecosystems.
1015 *Front Ecol Environ.* 2005;3: 479–486.
- 1016 32. Open Street Map [Internet]. Available: <http://www.openstreetmap.org>. Accessed: 1
1017 December 2014.

- 1018 33. Vander Wall SB, Hutchins HE. Dependence of Clark's Nutcracker, *Nucifraga*
1019 *columbiana*, on conifer seeds during the postfledging period. *Can Field-Nat.* 1983;97:
1020 208–214.
- 1021 34. Mewaldt LR. The incubation patch of the Clark Nutcracker. *Condor.* 1952;54: 2307.
- 1022 35. Kubel JE, Yahner RH. Detection probability of Golden-winged Warblers during point
1023 counts with and without playback recordings. *J Field Ornithol.* 2007;78: 195–205.
- 1024 36. Greater Yellowstone Coordinating Committee Whitebark Pine Subcommittee. Whitebark
1025 Pine Strategy for the Greater Yellowstone Area [Internet]. 41 p; 2011. Available:
1026 <http://fedgycc.org/documents/WBPStrategyFINAL5.31.11.pdf>. Accessed 22 October
1027 2014.
- 1028 37. USGS. National Gap Analysis Program (GAP) Land Cover Data Portal [Internet]; n.d.
1029 Available: <http://gapanalysis.usgs.gov/gaplandcover/>. Accessed 26 August 2014.
- 1030 38. Haroldson MA. Whitebark Pine Cone Production, 2013 Project Summary [Internet].
1031 Interagency Grizzly Bear Study Team; 2013. Available:
1032 <http://www.nrmcs.usgs.gov/files/norock/products/IGBST/2013WBPRReport.pdf>. Accessed
1033 11 June 2014.
- 1034 39. United States Department of Agriculture Natural Resources Conservation Service.
1035 Togwotee Pass SNOTEL station [Internet]. Available: <http://www.wcc.nrcs.usda.gov>.
1036 Accessed 15 May 2014.
- 1037 40. Solonen T. Effects of Variable Food Supply on the Body Condition of Breeding Tawny
1038 Owls *Strix aluco* in Southern Finland. *Int Sch Res Not.* 2011: e929460.
- 1039 41. Sepp T, Sild E, Hõrak P. Hematological condition indexes in greenfinches: effects of
1040 captivity and diurnal variation. *Physiol Biochem Zool.* 2010;83: 276–282.

- 1041 42. Green AJ. Mass/length residuals: measures of body condition or generators of spurious
1042 results? *Ecology*. 2001;82: 1473–1483.
- 1043 43. Schulte-Hostedde AI, Zinner B, Millar JS, Hickling GJ. Restitution of mass-size
1044 residuals: validating body condition indices. *Ecology*. 2005;86: 155–163.
- 1045 44. Yezerinac SM, Loughheed SC, Handford P. Measurement error and morphometric studies:
1046 statistical power and observer experience. *Syst Biol*. 1992;41: 471–482.
- 1047 45. Schulte-Hostedde AI, Millar JS. Measuring sexual size dimorphism in the yellow-pine
1048 chipmunk (*Tamias amoenus*). *Can J Zool*. 2000;78: 728–733.
- 1049 46. Kellam JS, Wingfield JC, Lucas JR. Nonbreeding season pairing behavior and the annual
1050 cycle of testosterone in male and female downy woodpeckers, *Picoides pubescens*. *Horm*
1051 *Behav*. 2004;46: 703–714.
- 1052 47. Kennard JH. Longevity Records of North American Birds. *Bird-Band*. 1975;46: 55–73.
- 1053 48. Smith CC. The Coevolution of Pine Squirrels (*Tamiasciurus*) and Conifers. *Ecol Monogr*.
1054 1970;40: 349–371.
- 1055 49. Hutchins HE, Lanner RM. The central role of Clark’s nutcracker in the dispersal and
1056 establishment of whitebark pine. *Oecologia*. 1982;55: 192–201.
- 1057 50. Barringer LE, Tomback DF, Wunder MB, McKinney ST. Whitebark Pine Stand
1058 Condition, Tree Abundance, and Cone Production as Predictors of Visitation by Clark’s
1059 Nutcracker. Newsom LA, editor. *PLoS ONE*. 2012;7: e37663.
- 1060 51. Tomback DF. A late nesting attempt by Clark’s Nutcracker. *Wilson Bull*. 1976;88: 499–
1061 500.
- 1062 52. Lorenz TJ, Sullivan KA, Bakian AV, Aubry CA. Cache-site selection in Clark’s
1063 Nutcracker (*Nucifraga columbiana*). *The Auk*. 2011;128: 237–247.

- 1064 53. Campbell RW, Dawe NK, McTaggart-Cowan I, Cooper JM, Kaiser GW. The birds of
1065 British Columbia. Vol. 3. Passerines: flycatchers through vireos. R. Br. Columbia Mus.,
1066 Victoria. 1997.
- 1067 54. Dixon JB. Nesting of the Clark nutcracker in California. *The Condor*. 1934;36: 229–234.
- 1068 55. Benkman CW. Intake rates and the timing of crossbill reproduction. *The Auk*. 1990;107:
1069 376–386.
- 1070 56. Ruf T, Fietz J, Schlund W, Bieber C. High survival in poor years: life-history tactics
1071 adapted to mast seeing in the edible dormouse. *Ecology*. 2006;87: 372–381.
- 1072 57. Chastel O, Weimerskirch H, Jouventin P. High annual variability in reproductive success
1073 and survival of an Antarctic seabird, the snow petrel *Pagodroma nivea*. *Oecologia*.
1074 1993;94: 278–285.
- 1075 58. Dwernychuk LW, Boag DA. Ducks nesting in association with gulls-An ecological trap?
1076 *Can J Zool*. 1972;50: 559–563.
- 1077 59. Pulliam HR. Sources, sinks, and population regulation. *Am Nat*. 1988;132: 652–661.
- 1078 60. Mitton JB, Ferrenberg SM. Mountain Pine Beetle Develops an Unprecedented Summer
1079 Generation in Response to Climate Warming. *Am Nat*. 2012;179: E163–E171.
- 1080 61. Macfarlane WW, Logan JA, Kern WR. Using the Landscape Assessment System (LAS)
1081 to Assess Mountain Pine Beetle-Caused Mortality of Whitebark Pine, Greater
1082 Yellowstone Ecosystem, 2009: Project Report. Prepared for the Greater Yellowstone
1083 Coordinating Committee, Whitebark Pine Subcommittee, Jackson, Wyoming [Internet];
1084 2010. Available: http://docs.nrdc.org/land/files/lan_10072101a.pdf. Accessed 18 June
1085 2014.
- 1086 62. Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change. *Climate Change 2007: Synthesis Report*

- 1087 [Internet]. Contribution of Working Groups I, II and III to the Fourth Assessment Report
1088 of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change. Pachauri RK, Reisinger A, editors.
1089 IPCC, Geneva, Switzerland; 2007. Available: [http://www.ipcc.ch/pdf/assessment-](http://www.ipcc.ch/pdf/assessment-report/ar4/syr/ar4_syr.pdf)
1090 [report/ar4/syr/ar4_syr.pdf](http://www.ipcc.ch/pdf/assessment-report/ar4/syr/ar4_syr.pdf). Accessed 18 June 2014.
- 1091 63. Duffy DC. Environmental uncertainty and commercial fishing: effects on Peruvian guano
1092 birds. *Biol Conserv.* 1983;26: 227–238.
- 1093 64. Ainley DG, Boekelheide RJ. Seabirds of the Farallon Islands: ecology, dynamics, and
1094 structure of an upwelling-system community. Stanford University Press; 1990.
- 1095 65. Anderson ED, Long RA, Atwood MP, Kie JG, Thomas TR, Zager P, et al. Winter
1096 resource selection by female mule deer *Odocoileus hemionus*: functional response to
1097 spatio-temporal changes in habitat. *Wildl Biol.* 2012;18: 153–163.
- 1098 66. Tomback DF. Dispersal of whitebark pine seeds by Clark’s nutcracker: a mutualism
1099 hypothesis. *J Anim Ecol.* 1982; 451–467.
- 1100

1101 CHAPTER 3

1102

1103 CLARK'S NUTCRACKER BREEDING SEASON SPACE USE AND FORAGING

1104 BEHAVIOR²

1105 **Abstract**

1106 Considering the entire life history of a species is fundamental to developing effective
1107 conservation strategies. Decreasing populations of five-needle white pines may be leading to the
1108 decline of Clark's nutcrackers (*Nucifraga columbiana*). These birds are important seed dispersers
1109 for at least ten conifer species in the western U.S., including whitebark pine (*Pinus albicaulis*),
1110 an obligate mutualist of Clark's nutcrackers. For effective conservation of both Clark's
1111 nutcrackers and whitebark pine, it is essential to ensure stability of Clark's nutcracker
1112 populations. My objectives were to examine Clark's nutcracker breeding season home range
1113 size, territoriality, habitat selection, and foraging behavior in the southern Greater Yellowstone
1114 Ecosystem, a region where whitebark pine is declining. I radio-tracked Clark's nutcrackers in
1115 2011, a population-wide nonbreeding year following a low whitebark pine cone crop, and 2012,
1116 a breeding year following a high cone crop. Results suggest Douglas-fir (*Pseudotsuga menziesii*)
1117 communities are important habitat for Clark's nutcrackers because they selected it for home
1118 ranges. In contrast, they did not select whitebark pine habitat. However, Clark's nutcrackers did
1119 adjust their use of whitebark pine habitat between years, suggesting that, in some springs,
1120 whitebark pine habitat may be used more than previously expected. Newly extracted Douglas-fir
1121 seeds were an important food source both years. On the other hand, cached seeds made up a

² Schaming, T. D. 2016. Clark's Nutcracker Breeding Season Space Use and Foraging Behavior. PLOS ONE. 11(2): e0149116. doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0149116.

1122 relatively lower proportion of the diet in 2011, suggesting cached seeds are not a reliable spring
1123 food source. Land managers focus on restoring whitebark pine habitat with the assumption that
1124 Clark's nutcrackers will be available to continue seed dispersal. In the Greater Yellowstone
1125 Ecosystem, Clark's nutcracker populations may be more likely to be retained year-round when
1126 whitebark pine restoration efforts are located adjacent to Douglas-fir habitat. By extrapolation,
1127 whitebark pine restoration efforts in other regions may consider prioritizing restoration of
1128 whitebark pine stands near alternative seed sources.

1129 **Introduction**

1130 For effective conservation, it is important to consider the entire life history of a species
1131 [1]. Understanding home range size, territoriality, habitat selection, and foraging behavior is
1132 fundamental to predicting a species vulnerability to decline [1,2]. It is also important to the
1133 development of management and conservation strategies [1]. In particular, the habitat selected
1134 during all important life stages should be considered when designing management plans. For
1135 example, neotropical migrants require both specific northern breeding and southern wintering
1136 habitats, and spotted salamanders (*Ambystoma maculatum*) breed in vernal pools, then use
1137 surrounding woodlands the remainder of the year [3,4]. Sound management strategies may
1138 depend on protection of multiple habitat types.

1139 Decreasing populations of five-needle white pines may be leading to the decline of
1140 Clark's nutcrackers (*Nucifraga columbiana*) in large parts of their range [5–8]. Previous research
1141 has revealed that in whitebark pine (*Pinus albicaulis*) habitat, the frequency of Clark's
1142 nutcracker occurrence decreased with lower whitebark pine cone production [7,8]. Fewer five-
1143 needle white pines leads to fewer cones, which leads to fewer Clark's nutcrackers. In areas
1144 where its primary seed sources are declining, Clark's nutcrackers may increasingly need

1145 alternate seed sources and habitats to support populations.

1146 Large-seeded pines are important foraging habitat for Clark's nutcrackers, because each
1147 individual stores tens of thousands of conifer seeds every autumn [9,10]. The birds use the
1148 cached seeds for food for both overwinter survival and feeding nestlings, but are estimated to
1149 cache two to five times their energetic requirements [9–12]. The importance of specific large-
1150 seeded pines to Clark's nutcrackers' diet varies geographically, and all the pines are subject to
1151 years of low cone production [6,13,14]. When preferred pines produce few cones, alternative
1152 seed sources are essential. Clark's nutcrackers may forage on less preferred local conifer species,
1153 or, in years with widespread cone crop failure, birds will move out of the ecosystem [15,16].

1154 In many areas, Clark's nutcrackers use whitebark pine seeds as an important food source
1155 [9,17]. Whitebark pine is a keystone species and an obligate mutualist of Clark's nutcrackers
1156 [13,14]. It depends on Clark's nutcrackers for dispersal of its wingless seeds [13,14]. This
1157 Clark's nutcracker-whitebark pine mutualism is critical to ecosystem function [13,14].
1158 Whitebark pines play an important role in providing important ecosystem services, including
1159 providing food and habitat for wildlife, preventing erosion and protecting watersheds [5,18–20].
1160 Currently, whitebark pine forest communities are rapidly disappearing range-wide due to
1161 decades of fire suppression, widespread infection by the non-native fungal pathogen *Cronartium*
1162 *ribicola*, which causes white pine blister rust, and outbreaks of mountain pine beetles
1163 (*Dendroctonus ponderosae*) [13]. Consequently, extensive efforts are in place to restore
1164 whitebark pine, with the assumption that Clark's nutcrackers will continue to be available to
1165 disperse the whitebark pine seeds [21]. It is vital to protect Clark's nutcracker populations
1166 because they are important seed dispersers for not just whitebark pine, but for at least ten conifer
1167 species in the western U.S. [22]. The continued dispersal of pine seeds by Clark's nutcrackers

1168 increases the regeneration capacity of the declining five-needle pines.

1169 Previous research in whitebark pine ecosystems has documented the importance of
1170 multiple conifers, including ponderosa pine (*Pinus ponderosa*), Jeffrey pine (*Pinus jeffreyi*), and
1171 Douglas-fir (*Pseudotsuga menziesii*), to Clark's nutcrackers during the autumn harvest season
1172 [17,22,23]. When whitebark pine cone crops are depleted, the birds begin harvesting other
1173 locally available seeds [17]. Clark's nutcracker breeding season activities are also intimately
1174 linked to the autumn harvest. During the breeding season, seeds cached the previous autumn are
1175 consumed by adults and nestlings [11,24,25]. Also, in the Greater Yellowstone Ecosystem,
1176 where whitebark pine is the predominate large-seeded conifer, previous research suggests that
1177 Clark's nutcracker populations do not breed in years following low whitebark pine cone crops
1178 [26]. Understanding Clark's nutcracker breeding season space use and foraging behavior in
1179 whitebark pine ecosystems – particularly the variation between years following low vs. high
1180 whitebark pine cone crops – is essential to our understanding of how Clark's nutcrackers can
1181 persist in these declining ecosystems. Despite its importance, Clark's nutcracker breeding season
1182 space use is poorly studied [6,27].

1183 Clark's nutcracker breeding habitat varies geographically [6]. Clark's nutcrackers breed
1184 in multiple forest communities including piñon-juniper woodland (*Pinus edulis* and *Pinus*
1185 *monophylla*, and *Juniperus* spp.), ponderosa pine, Douglas-fir, Jeffrey pine, and mixed
1186 coniferous subalpine communities which include whitebark or limber pine (*Pinus flexilis*) [See
1187 6]. Observational studies suggest that during the breeding season, whitebark pine communities
1188 are used infrequently. Nonetheless, all of the breeding habitats used include conifer seed sources.
1189 In the only previous systematic study of space use of radio-tracked Clark's nutcrackers, breeding
1190 season space use and foraging behavior were not separately evaluated [22,27].

1191 My objectives were to evaluate Clark's nutcracker breeding season home range size,
1192 territoriality, habitat selection, and foraging behavior in the southern Greater Yellowstone
1193 Ecosystem, a region with large-scale whitebark pine decline [28]. I assessed territoriality because
1194 evidence of territoriality would influence both home range size and habitat selection. I examined
1195 individual behavior over two years, a nonbreeding and a breeding year [26]. The nonbreeding
1196 year followed an autumn with a lower whitebark pine cone crop and had a higher spring
1197 snowpack compared to the breeding year [26]. By focusing on two years with diverse
1198 demographic and environmental conditions, I evaluated a wider range of behavioral responses.
1199 By working in a region with extensive mortality of whitebark pine, the results will aid in
1200 understanding the range of responses that Clark's nutcracker populations exhibit as the habitats
1201 and the resources they provide are lost. This information will contribute to the creation of more
1202 effective management strategies.

1203 **Materials and Methods**

1204 **Ethics statement**

1205 I captured and handled all birds according to Animal Care Protocol guidelines approved
1206 by Cornell University. This research was approved by the Cornell University Institutional
1207 Animal Care and Use Committee (protocol # 2008-0176). I banded Clark's nutcrackers under
1208 U.S. Fish and Wildlife Permit # 23533, and Wyoming Game and Fish Chapter 33 Permit # 695. I
1209 conducted all field work under U.S. Forest Service Special-Use Authorization # JAC747002
1210 (2009-2013) and Grand Teton National Park Scientific Research and Collecting Permit #'s
1211 GRTE-2011-SCI-0052 and GRTE-2012-SCI-0069.

1212

1213 **Field Methodology**

1214 **Study area**

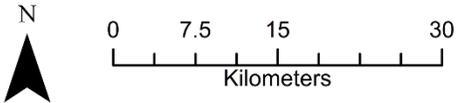
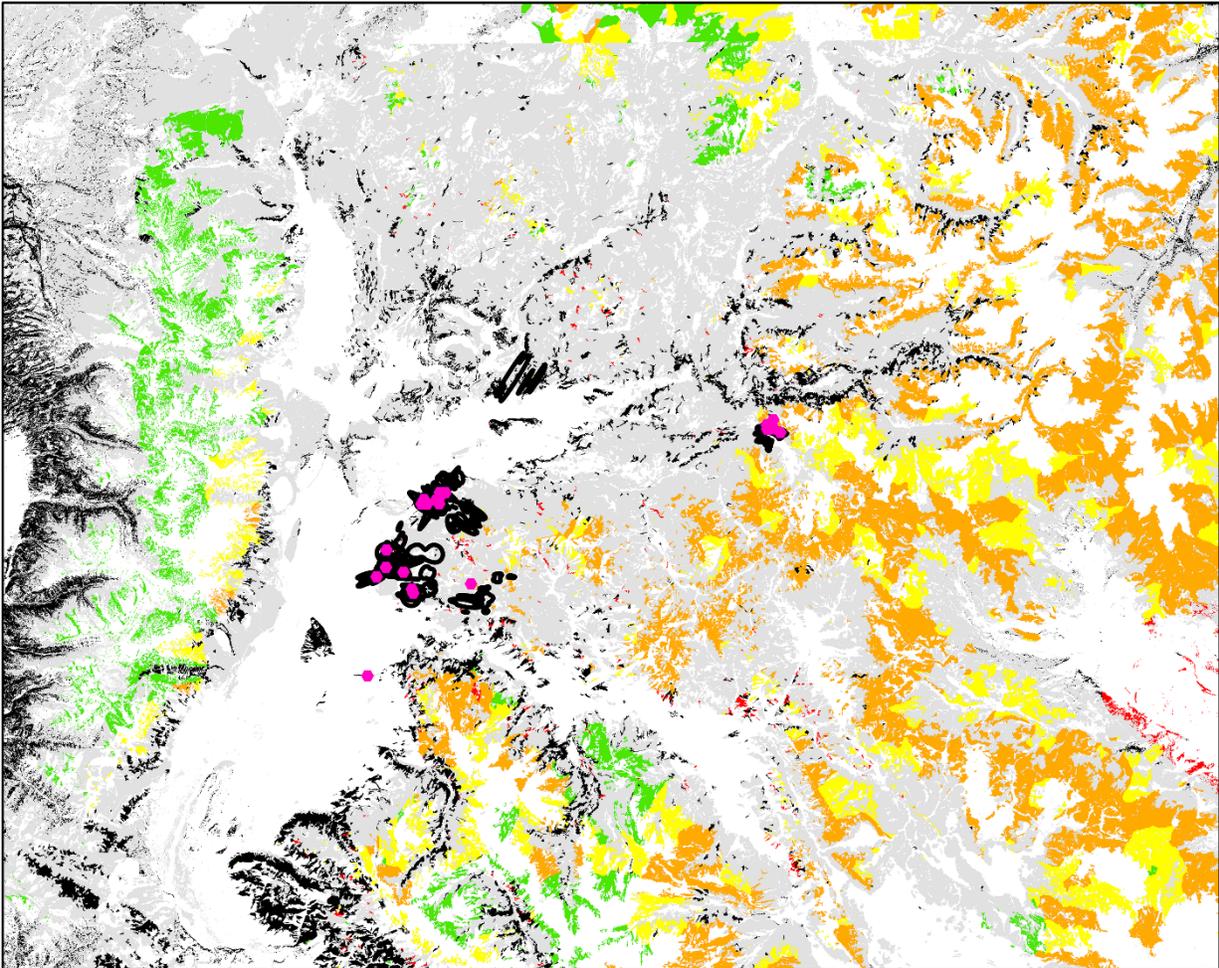
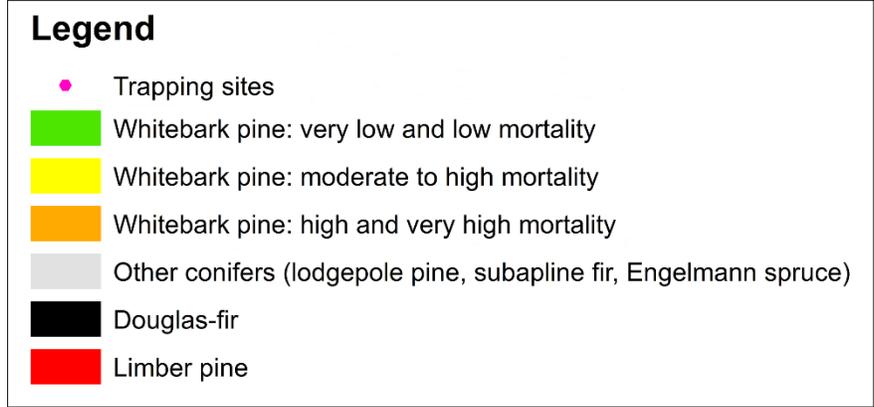
1215 Between 2009 and 2015, I studied Clark's nutcrackers in the southern Greater
1216 Yellowstone Ecosystem, primarily in Bridger Teton and Shoshone National Forests, and Grand
1217 Teton National Park (25,050 km²). This portion of the study is based on the years 2011-2012, the
1218 only years in which I intensively radio-tracked and conducted regular behavioral observations of
1219 radio-tagged Clark's nutcrackers. It was predominantly conducted in the area bounded by
1220 43°56'10" N north, 43°34'34" N south, 110°38'20" W west, and 110°04'59" W east (~1,220
1221 km²). The forested habitat primarily consists of six conifer species: whitebark pine, limber pine,
1222 Douglas-fir, lodgepole pine (*Pinus contorta*), Engelmann spruce (*Picea engelmannii*), and
1223 subalpine fir (*Abies lasiocarpa*). The conifer habitat is intermixed with aspen (*Populus*
1224 *tremuloides*), sagebrush (*Artemisia tridentata*), grassy open areas, high mountain meadows and
1225 rocky outcroppings.

1226 **Seasonal boundaries used in this study**

1227 I based seasonal boundaries on breeding years 2010 and 2012 because I did not observe
1228 breeding Clark's nutcrackers in my study area in 2011. The prebreeding season ranged from
1229 January 15, the first date I trapped Clark's nutcrackers, through March 4. The breeding season is
1230 considered March 5, the earliest date I observed a Clark's nutcracker building a nest during the
1231 study, through June 15, the last date I observed a nestling on a nest (S3.1 Fig). The seed
1232 preharvest season is the time period during which Clark's nutcrackers were eating immature
1233 whitebark pine seeds, but not yet caching mature seeds. It began June 16 and ended the day prior
1234 to my first observation of a Clark's nutcracker with a full sublingual pouch each year, August 8,
1235 2011 and July 29, 2012.

1236 **Capture and marking**

1237 Each year, I located trapping sites for radio-tagging Clark's nutcrackers within the same
1238 three general areas (Fig. 3.1). The first set of sites was in high-elevation whitebark pine habitat
1239 with some subalpine fir (2659-2757 m). The second set was in mid-elevation lodgepole pine
1240 habitat with some Douglas-fir and Engelmann spruce (2187-2265 m). The third set was in mid-
1241 elevation Douglas-fir habitat with some subalpine fir, and Engelmann spruce - lodgepole pine
1242 habitat (2131-2259 m). These habitats were defined based on a simple assessment at each
1243 trapping location. I documented all conifer types visible from the location, then defined
1244 dominant trees as those composing greater than 50% of the total visible trees.



1245

1246 **Figure 3.1. Trapping locations, individual home ranges, and available habitat.**

1247 Only trapping sites where individuals were successfully captured are shown. Specific whitebark

1248 pine categories were merged for better visualization. Burned habitat is not shown because it is
1249 not possible to see at the scale of the map.

1250

1251 I trapped adults in mist or bow nets, using beef suet as bait, between January 28 and June
1252 27, 2011 ($n = 67$) and January 15 and March 11, 2012 ($n = 35$). I collected body measurements
1253 and color-banded each trapped bird [26]. I attached 3.9 g (less than three percent of body weight)
1254 VHF radio transmitters (Advanced Telemetry Systems (ATS), Isanti, Minnesota, USA) with
1255 backpack harnesses to 29 and 34 of the adults in 2011 and 2012, respectively. Due to logistical
1256 constraints, I did not randomly select birds to radio-tag from among those captured. I excluded
1257 birds trapped adjacent to houses ($n = 33$), injured birds ($n = 1$; swollen foot), and birds trapped
1258 when additional radios were unavailable in the field ($n = 5$).

1259 **Radio-tracking**

1260 I radio-tracked Clark's nutcrackers using homing techniques [29]. I used a digital
1261 scanning receiver (R410, ATS), and a three element folding Yagi (ATS; AF Antronics, White
1262 Heath, Illinois, USA) or H (ATS) handheld antenna. I attempted, when possible, to closely
1263 observe each radio-tagged bird for a minimum of two hours each week until the end of the field
1264 season. If I did not hear an individual's signal, I continued to listen for it daily until I relocated
1265 the bird, visually observed that the bird was alive but had a broken antenna (i.e. the antenna had
1266 snapped and the signal was no longer being transmitted), or until the end of the field season. On
1267 eleven occasions, I attempted to relocate "missing" birds from a fixed wing aircraft using dual
1268 wing-mounted H antennas. During all observations, I documented the spatial coordinates of
1269 every location used by the bird, the microhabitat (e.g., ground, log, tree), and if in a tree, what
1270 tree species and what location in the tree (e.g., bark, foliage). I recorded its activity (e.g.,

1271 foraging, flying, perching, breeding activity), the length of time it was engaged in the activity,
1272 and when possible, the food type if foraging (e.g., cached seeds, invertebrates). Unfortunately,
1273 due to logistical constraints, it was generally not possible to count the number of food items
1274 eaten during each foraging bout. I recorded locations using a portable global positioning system
1275 (GPS) unit (Garmin International Inc., Olathe, Kansas, USA).

1276 **Breeding behavior**

1277 To determine if breeding occurred in the population, and if so, which radio-tagged
1278 individuals bred, I observed radio-tagged and unbanded Clark's nutcrackers throughout the
1279 prebreeding, breeding and preharvest seasons. I documented nest building, nesting behavior, and
1280 if adults were seen in the company of fledglings [26]. If a radio-tagged individual did not exhibit
1281 any nest building or nesting behavior, and was not seen in the company of fledglings, I labeled it
1282 as nonbreeding. I documented all banded and unbanded fledglings observed at all times while in
1283 the field.

1284 **Statistical Analyses**

1285 **Home range estimation**

1286 I collected prebreeding, breeding and preharvest location data on Clark's nutcrackers in
1287 2011 and 2012. I calculated area-observation curves for prebreeding through preharvest 95%
1288 fixed kernel home ranges, and the curves for a subset of ten randomly chosen individuals (for
1289 which I had a minimum of 70 points, $n = 47$) at increments of 5, up to 70 points (5 points, 10
1290 points, etc.) [22,30]. I selected points for the area-observation curves randomly [31]. Previous
1291 simulation studies found that 30-50 points randomly drawn from multiple known distributions
1292 were sufficient to accurately define home range [32,33]. Therefore, to be conservative, I defined
1293 an individual as being adequately sampled if I obtained 30 locations, though this conventional

1294 cut-off was higher than the asymptote of the area-observation curves.

1295 To minimize bias associated with autocorrelation, I did not use all relocation points when
1296 estimating an individual's home range [34]. However, elimination of autocorrelation (i.e.
1297 elimination of points) might alter the apparent habitat selection patterns of the birds and alter the
1298 utilization distribution (UD) [35]. Therefore, I determined biological rather than statistical
1299 independence of points [35,36]. Biological independence is defined as the temporal interval long
1300 enough to allow an individual to move from any point within its home range to any other point
1301 within its home range [36].

1302 To determine which points to use, I first plotted the prebreeding through preharvest
1303 season 100% minimum convex polygon (MCP) of each individual with ≥ 30 points. These points
1304 included each locational point once per observation regardless of how long the bird stayed at the
1305 point, and only included individuals in the first year radio-tracked. With these data, I determined
1306 the median length (the longest distance between two boundaries) of a home range. To estimate
1307 the rate a bird could travel, I quantified the rate of movement (m per min) between consecutive
1308 points during all focal observations during which the bird was continuously tracked. The
1309 maximum speed I observed an individual flying was 48 km per hr, consistent with Vander Wall
1310 et al.'s [16] estimate of 45 km per hr. If flying 48 km per hr, an individual could cross the
1311 median length of a home range in four minutes; therefore, biological independence of points was
1312 achieved during this time [29,37]. For all analyses using "points" hereafter, unless stated
1313 otherwise, I used points which were separated by at least four minutes, including the same
1314 location more than once if the individual stayed at the location for ≥ 4 minutes. During the
1315 nesting period, I only included the point for the first observation made at the nest, to ensure
1316 home range size estimates were not biased due to repeated observations made at the nest [38].

1317 I estimated the breeding season home range of each individual with ≥ 30 points during the
1318 breeding season. One bird was tracked in both 2011 and 2012; to avoid pseudoreplication, I did
1319 not include its 2012 range in analyses. To estimate the 95% and 100% MCP home ranges, I used
1320 the “adehabitatHR” package [39] in Program R (version 3.1.0, R Development Core Team). To
1321 estimate the 50%, 95% and 99% fixed kernel breeding season home ranges, I used the Geospatial
1322 Modeling Environment (version 0.7.2.1) software [32,40,41]. I used the ‘plug-in’ method for
1323 calculating the bandwidth parameter because of better convergence and reasonable tradeoffs
1324 between bias and variance compared to the commonly used reference and least squares methods
1325 [42–44]. One individual had a bimodal range: it regularly used one area, then moved to a distant,
1326 separate area, where it remained for the rest of the breeding season. For this individual, for each
1327 of the 50%, 95% and 99% fixed kernel methods, I calculated two separate home ranges. I then
1328 added the area of each pair of home ranges together. I present the 95% fixed kernel home range
1329 sizes which I use in analyses, as well as the 50% and 99% fixed kernel and 95% and 100% MCP
1330 home range sizes to compare my home range estimates to those of other studies.

1331 I conducted Kendall's rank correlations to ensure that I had adequately sampled
1332 individual locations during the breeding season. There was no correlation between the 95% fixed
1333 kernel home range size and the number of points per individual ($n = 55$, $\tau = 0.12$, $P = 0.2$), or
1334 the home range size and the number of days tracked ($n = 55$, $\tau = 0.05$, $P = 0.6$) [33,45]. I used
1335 home range sizes calculated by the 95% fixed kernel method in all statistical analyses.

1336 To compare home range size of 2011 nonbreeders and 2012 breeders, for each method of
1337 home range estimation, I square root transformed the estimated home ranges sizes, and used a t-
1338 test. I included only one randomly selected bird from each mated pair. Due to the low sample
1339 size ($n = 3$) of 2012 nonbreeders causing unbalanced sample sizes, I did not include 2012

1340 nonbreeders in these analyses.

1341 **Habitat selection**

1342 I constructed a geospatial layer of land cover types using map data from five vegetation
1343 maps (S3.1 Table). When discrepancies occurred, the layers were prioritized in the order listed. I
1344 classified habitat into ten categories (Table 3.1). The six whitebark pine health categories are
1345 those described in the whitebark pine stand-level condition assessment [46]. The ecologically-
1346 based categories were assigned based on spatial data on canopy damage and stand structure for
1347 use in prioritizing stands for protection and restoration [46]. The categories were stable through
1348 2011 and 2012 because, though low numbers of whitebark pines continued to die, the large-scale
1349 mountain pine beetle epidemic ended at the study area due to a cold-snap in early autumn 2009
1350 [47]. I radio-tracked and observed individuals foraging in all six available conifer habitats in the
1351 study area. When they foraged on seeds vs. alternative foods, I primarily observed Clark's
1352 nutcrackers foraging on whitebark pine, limber pine and Douglas-fir seeds. Therefore, each of
1353 these conifers was categorized separately from all other conifers. Non-conifer habitat was
1354 included as a separate category.

1355 **Table 3.1. Habitat categories.**

Habitat Categories	Average % (\pm SEM) of available habitat on landscape (in and within 32 km of each home range)
Whitebark pine, very low mortality, no to very low mountain pine beetle* activity	1.2 \pm 0.1%
Whitebark pine, low mortality, low mountain pine beetle activity	1.8 \pm 0.1%

Whitebark pine, moderate to high mortality, low to moderate mountain pine beetle activity	3.1 ± 0.2%
Whitebark pine, high mortality, very high mountain pine beetle activity	4.9 ± 0.4%
Whitebark pine, very high mortality, very low mountain pine beetle activity, all or most of whitebark pine overstory has died	0.1 ± 0.0%
Whitebark pine, burned	0.1 ± 0.0%
Limber pine	0.3 ± 0.0%
Douglas-fir	5.8 ± 0.2%
Other conifers (Engelmann spruce, lodgepole pine, and/or subalpine fir)	35.9 ± 0.5%
Non-conifer (may contain isolated trees, and isolated small stands)	47.0 ± 0.8%

1356 * *Dendroctonus ponderosae*

1357

1358 I assessed Clark's nutcracker home range and within home range habitat selection with
1359 resource selection indices [48]. In the second-order selection [49], I compared the habitat within
1360 the home range of each bird with the available habitat on the landscape. Available habitat was
1361 defined as the habitat within the home range and within 32 km of each home range boundary. I
1362 designated the buffer as 32 km because previous research documented that Clark's nutcrackers
1363 will travel up to 32.6 km from their summer home range (which they assumed was equivalent to
1364 their breeding season home range) to harvest seeds [22]. In the third-order selection [49], I

1365 compared the proportion of habitat used within the home range (based on habitat at GPS
1366 locations where each bird was observed) with the proportion of habitat available within their
1367 home range.

1368 For each bird, I calculated second- and third-order selection ratios for each of the ten
1369 habitat categories (i) as $w_i = (\text{proportion used habitat}_i)/(\text{proportion available habitat}_i)$. To
1370 calculate a resource selection index, I then standardized: median Manly beta index (b_i) =
1371 $(\text{selection ratio}_i)/(\text{sum of selection ratios for all habitat types})$ [50]. The standardized resource
1372 selection function is the probability that for any selection event, an individual would choose
1373 habitat i over all others, assuming all habitats are available in equal proportion.

1374 For both second and third-order selection, I tested habitat selection using a chi-square for
1375 each bird, with a Design III analysis in the “adehabitatHS” package [39] in Program R. I tested if
1376 overall habitat selection for each group and for each individual were significantly different from
1377 random. For the tests of group selection, to meet the assumption of independence, I removed one
1378 randomly selected individual of each mated pair from the analyses ($n = 3$ in 2011, $n = 8$ in 2012).
1379 I then determined the Bonferroni 95% confidence intervals for population selection ratios for all
1380 birds in 2011 (all nonbreeding; $n = 22$) and breeding birds in 2012 ($n = 19$). Assumptions
1381 included independence between individuals, all individuals selected habitat in a similar way
1382 though as expected there was some variation, no territoriality, and all individuals had equal
1383 access to all available resource units. Using radio-tracking to detect locations of individuals
1384 circumvented the issue of imperfect detection.

1385 **Foraging behavior and diet**

1386 I classified each foraging event by the food type (e.g., invertebrates, seeds retrieved from
1387 cache, Douglas-fir seeds). Due to the size variation between seeds, it was possible to determine

1388 that the seeds retrieved from caches were likely whitebark pine, and were not Douglas-fir;
1389 however, I was not able to exclude the possibility that some retrieved cached seeds were limber
1390 pine. However, limber pines in the study area were few and patchily distributed. Though they are
1391 an important late summer food source, the majority of seeds were eaten immediately rather than
1392 cached (T. D. Schaming personal observation).

1393 I compared the proportion of the foraging observations composed of each food type
1394 between 2011 and 2012 using binomial tests. I then tested foraging habitat selection using a chi-
1395 square for each bird, with a Design III analysis in the “adehabitatHS” package [39] in Program
1396 R. I tested if overall foraging habitat selection for each group and for each individual were
1397 significantly different from random. For the tests of group selection, I removed one randomly
1398 selected individual of each mated pair from the analyses ($n = 3$ in 2011, $n = 8$ in 2012). I then
1399 determined the Bonferroni 95% confidence intervals for population selection ratios for all birds
1400 in 2011 (all nonbreeding; $n = 22$) and breeding birds in 2012 ($n = 19$). To assess if foraging
1401 habitat predicted food types eaten, I used a chi-square to determine if the food types composing
1402 $>2.5\%$ of the diet (excluding suet, which I used as bait for trapping, and unknown food types)
1403 were more likely to be eaten in specific habitats.

1404 **Other**

1405 I used R to perform all analyses, unless otherwise stated. I checked for normality and
1406 homogeneity of variance, applied $P \leq 0.05$ as the significance level, and reported means \pm
1407 standard error.

1408 **Data**

1409 All of my original data from which this article is based are deposited at Figshare
1410 <http://dx.doi.org/10.6084/m9.figshare.1439490>. Four sets of habitat maps were obtained from

1411 third parties and are available upon request. Data from the whitebark pine stand-level condition
 1412 assessment are available from The Greater Yellowstone Whitebark Pine Subcommittee (contact
 1413 the current committee chair listed on <http://fedgycc.org/WhitebarkPineOverview.htm>). The
 1414 Bridger-Teton National Forest and Grand Teton National Park maps can be obtained from Nancy
 1415 Bockino (Nancy_Bockino@nps.gov, Grand Teton National Park). The Shoshone National Forest
 1416 maps can be obtained from Janice Wilson (janicewilson@fs.fed.us, U.S. Forest Service Rocky
 1417 Mountain Region Regional Office, Geospatial Services). Wyoming GAP analysis vegetation
 1418 maps are available online from the U.S. Geological Survey National Gap Analysis Program Land
 1419 Cover Data Portal (<http://gapanalysis.usgs.gov/gaplandcover/>).

1420 **Results**

1421 **Home Range Estimation**

1422 In 2011 and 2012, 83% ($n = 29$) and 74% ($n = 34$) of radio-tagged Clark’s nutcrackers
 1423 remained on the study area through the end of the breeding season (S3.2 Fig). A “missing” bird
 1424 may have died, lost its antenna, permanently dispersed, or temporary emigrated (not returning to
 1425 the study area until after the field season ended November 20, 2011 or October 31, 2012). I
 1426 recorded adequate points to determine the breeding season home range for 55 Clark’s
 1427 nutcrackers (Table 3.2). Observations of radio-tagged birds occurred throughout the day between
 1428 0400 and 2400 hours standard time, with the heaviest sampling between 0800 and 1600 (S3.2
 1429 Table).

1430 **Table 3.2. The number of points recorded for and the number of separate days I followed**
 1431 **individual Clark’s nutcrackers.**

	Prebreeding, breeding and seed	Breeding season only
--	---------------------------------------	-----------------------------

	preharvest (combined)			
	2011	2012	2011	2012
Mean # of points ± SEM (range)	114 ± 9 (34 – 178)	98 ± 5 (30 – 135)	156 ± 12 (44 – 290)	116 ± 21 (31 – 207)
Mean # of days ± SEM (range)	18 ± 2 (7 – 32)	15 ± 1 (4 – 24)	10 ± 1 (3 – 15)	9 ± 1 (4 – 14)
# of birds	25	31	25	30

1432 For the combined prebreeding, breeding and seed preharvest seasons, I include radio-tagged
1433 birds for which I recorded ≥ 30 points (one point per location). For the breeding season only, I
1434 include birds for which I had ≥ 30 independent breeding season points (≥ 4 minutes apart,
1435 multiple points per location possible).

1436
1437 Area-observation curves reached an asymptote with an average of 26 ± 4 points ($n = 10$),
1438 consistent with Lorenz and Sullivan’s asymptote of 25 points for Clark’s nutcracker summer
1439 ranges [22]. The median length of a 100% MCP prebreeding through preharvest season home
1440 range was 3,154 m ($n = 56$, mean = 3,955, range = 864 – 28,141 m). Mean breeding home range
1441 size of 2011 nonbreeders was significantly larger than the range size of 2012 breeders ($t = 2.4$, df
1442 = 36, $P = 0.02$; Table 3.3 and Fig. 3.2). Due to low sample size ($n = 3$), I did not include the
1443 2012 nonbreeders in these analyses; however, 2012 nonbreeders’ home range sizes were more
1444 similar to 2011 nonbreeders than to 2012 breeders (Fig. 3.2).

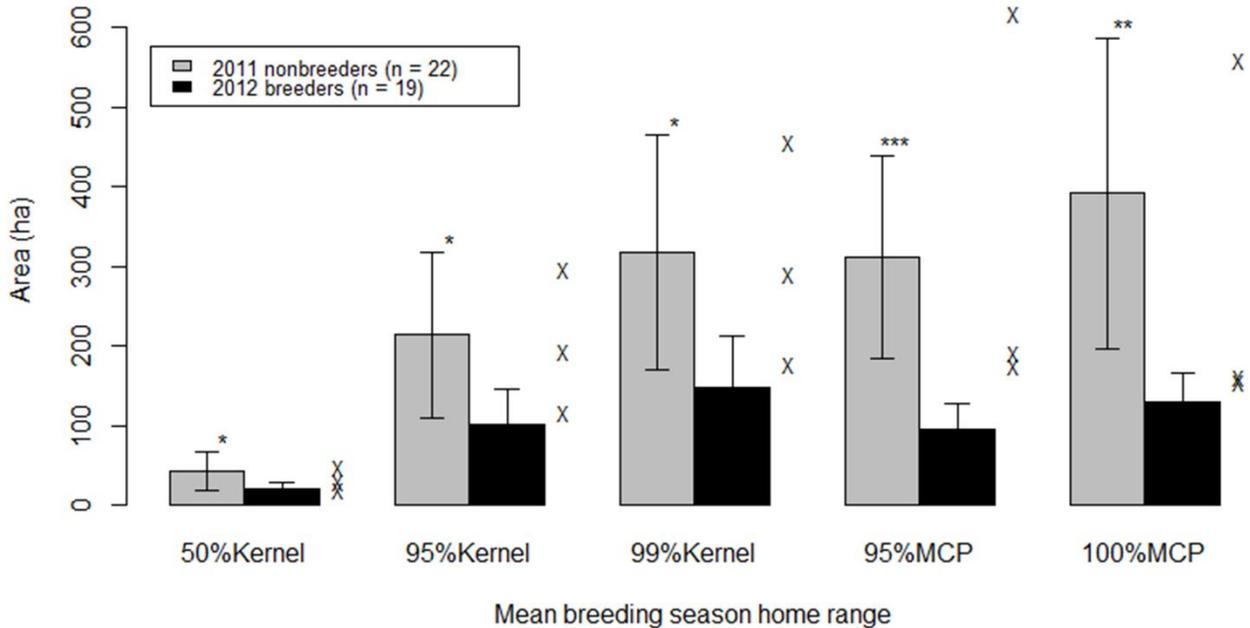
1445 **Table 3.3. Breeding season 95% fixed kernel home range sizes for breeding and**
1446 **nonbreeding birds.**

Breeding status	Mean home range size ± SEM (range; ha)
-----------------	--

	2011	2012
Breeder	NA	101 ± 23 (15 – 392); n = 19
Nonbreeder	214 ± 53 (3 – 1231); n = 22	202 ± 53 (116 – 297); n = 3

1447

1448



1449

1450

1451

1452

1453

1454

1455

Figure 3.2. Estimated breeding season home range size. Estimated home range size of 2011 nonbreeders was significantly larger than range size of 2012 breeders. The estimated home range size for the three 2012 nonbreeders are included as X's on the graph, but due to low sample size, were not included in analyses.

Territoriality

1456

1457

1458

The Clark's nutcracker territories overlapped considerably (S3.1 Text). I did not see any aggressive territorial interactions in 771.6 hours of observing radio-tagged birds in 2011 and 2012, or during numerous observations of other Clark's nutcrackers during 1,109 person-days in

1459 the field (2009 – 2013). I also regularly observed all breeding and nonbreeding radio-tagged
 1460 birds in flocks with >2 birds during every season.

1461 **Habitat Selection**

1462 Clark’s nutcrackers in 2011 and breeding birds in 2012 did not select home range habitat
 1463 randomly from within the available habitat on the landscape, or from within the home range
 1464 (Table 3.4). In selecting home range habitat, Clark’s nutcrackers in both 2011 and 2012 only
 1465 selected Douglas-fir habitat in higher proportion than the proportion available (Fig. 3.3; S3.3
 1466 Table). They selected habitat without conifers in lower proportion than the proportion available,
 1467 and never used whitebark pine with very low, low, or very high mortality, or burned whitebark
 1468 pine. In selecting locations for all behaviors (e.g., foraging, flying, perching, breeding activity)
 1469 from within the home range, Clark’s nutcrackers only showed a slight positive selection for one
 1470 habitat, other conifers, in 2012 (Fig. 3.4; S3.4 Table). All other available habitats were selected
 1471 according to availability or in lower proportion than the proportion available. Limber pine’s large
 1472 confidence intervals were due to the variability of selection between individuals: 24% of the
 1473 individuals selected limber pine, whereas 76% did not use limber pine at all.

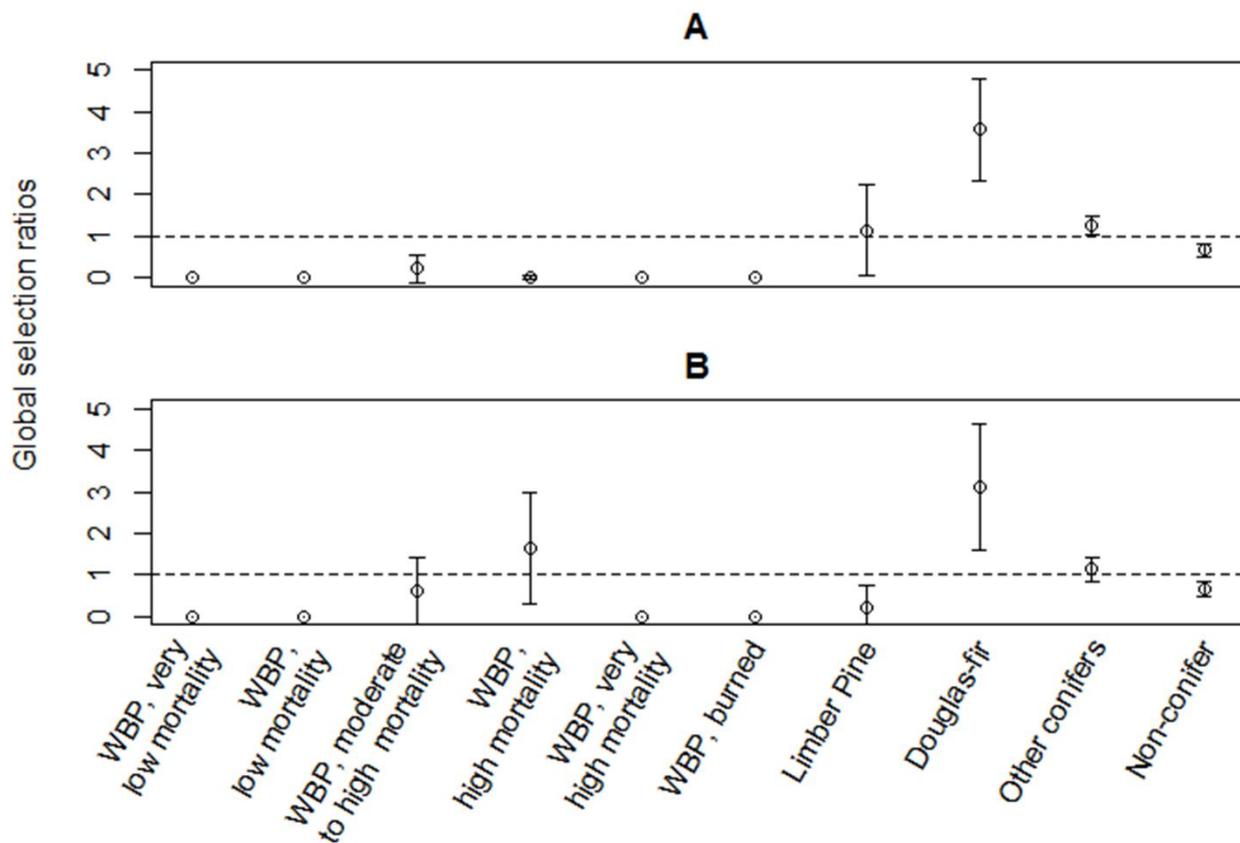
1474 **Table 3.4. Home range and within home range habitat selection.**

	Habitat selection			
	Home range vs. habitat available on landscape		Locations of birds vs. habitat available in home range	
	2011	2012	2011	2012
Random or nonrandom	Nonrandom	Nonrandom	Nonrandom	Nonrandom
XL2 ²	16698967	9628923	507	348

df	59	53	45	44
P	< 0.001	< 0.001	< 0.001	< 0.001
# of birds	22	19	22	19
Fig.	3.3		3.4	

1475

1476



1477

1478 **Fig. 3.3. Home range habitat selection.** Clark's nutcracker selection of the home range habitat

1479 as compared to habitat available within 32 km in (A) 2011 (all nonbreeding birds) and (B) 2012

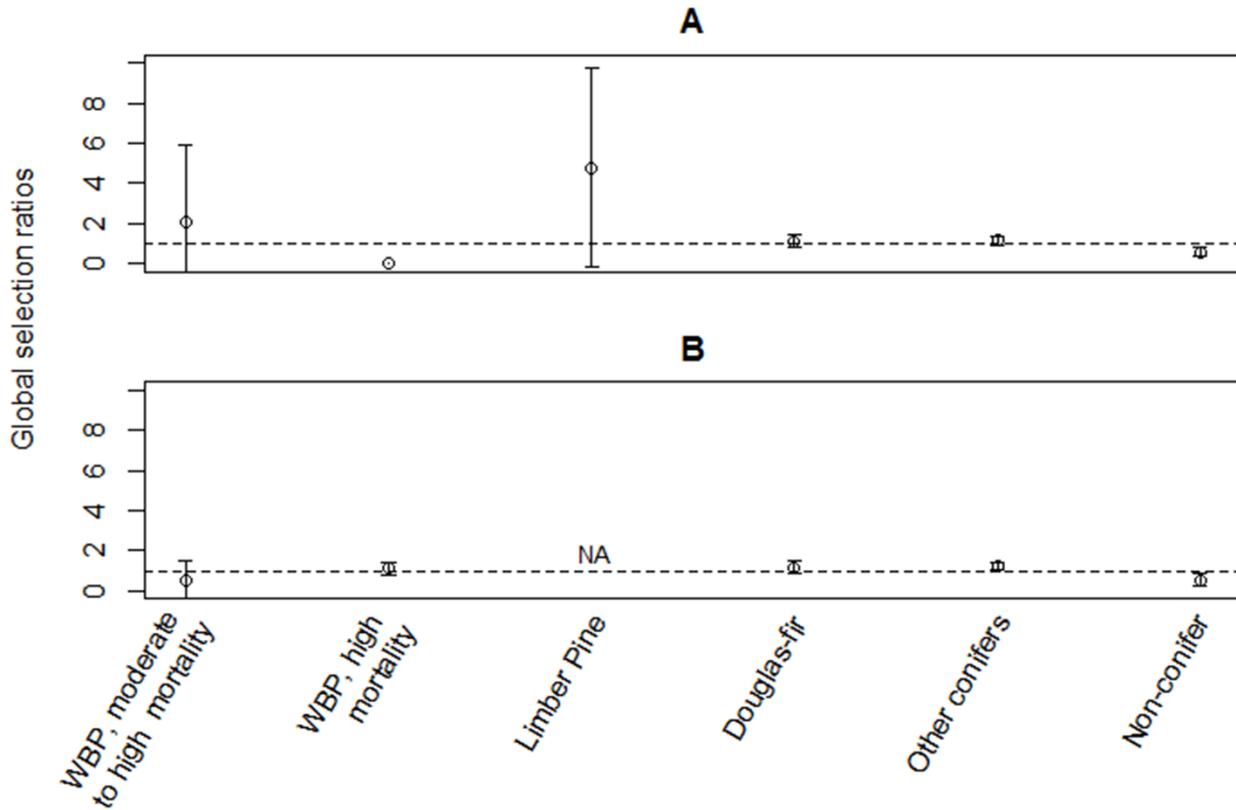
1480 (breeding birds only). The Manly selectivity measure (\pm Bonferroni 95% confidence intervals

1481 (CI's)) was used to determine if habitats were used in higher proportion than the proportion

1482 available (>1), used in the same proportion as the proportion available (CI's include 1), used in

1483 lower proportion than the proportion available ($0 < X < 1$) or never used (0). Whitebark pine is
1484 abbreviated as WBP.

1485



1486
1487 **Fig. 3.4. Habitat selection within the home range.** Clark's nutcracker selection of the habitat
1488 at locations from within the home range in (A) 2011, all nonbreeding birds and (B) 2012,
1489 breeding birds only. The Manly selectivity measure (\pm Bonferroni 95% confidence intervals
1490 (CI's)) was used to determine if habitats were used in higher proportion than the proportion
1491 available (>1), used in the same proportion as the proportion available (CI's include 1), used in
1492 lower proportion than the proportion available ($0 < X < 1$) or never used (0). Whitebark pine is
1493 abbreviated as WBP.

1494

1495

1496 **Foraging Behavior and Diet**

1497 I observed foraging events of radio-tagged Clark’s nutcrackers 358 and 293 times during
 1498 the breeding season in 2011 and 2012, respectively (Table 3.5). On average, I observed foraging
 1499 14 ± 2 times per individual in 2011 ($n = 26$), and 9 ± 1 times per individual in 2012 ($n = 33$).
 1500 Over the 103 day breeding season each year, I observed foraging on 57 days in 2011 and 54 days
 1501 in 2012. On average, I observed foraging 6 ± 1 and 5 ± 1 times per day (with foraging
 1502 observations) in 2011 and 2012, respectively.

1503 **Table 3.5. Food consumed during foraging events.**

Food type	# of events (%)	
	2011	2012
Seed retrieved from cache	2 (1%)	26 (9%)
Invertebrates	152 (42%)	73 (25%)
Douglas-fir cone (on ground or in tree)	26 (7%)	28 (10%)
Suet (trapping sites)	30 (8%)	7 (2%)
Limber pine cone	1 (0.3%)	2 (1%)
Engelmann spruce cone	4 (1%)	6 (2%)
Lodgepole pine cone	8 (2%)	5 (2%)
Subalpine fir cone	0 (0%)	1 (0.3%)
Douglas-fir male cone	4 (1%)	0 (0%)
Lodgepole pine male cone	0 (0%)	2 (1%)
Douglas fir buds	1 (0.3%)	0 (0%)
Dead animal	3 (1%)	3 (1%)

Rodent (depredated)	0 (0%)	1 (0.3%)
Unknown – on ground	117 (33%)	120 (41%)
Unknown – in tree	10 (3%)	19 (6%)

1504

1505

1506

1507

1508

1509

1510

1511

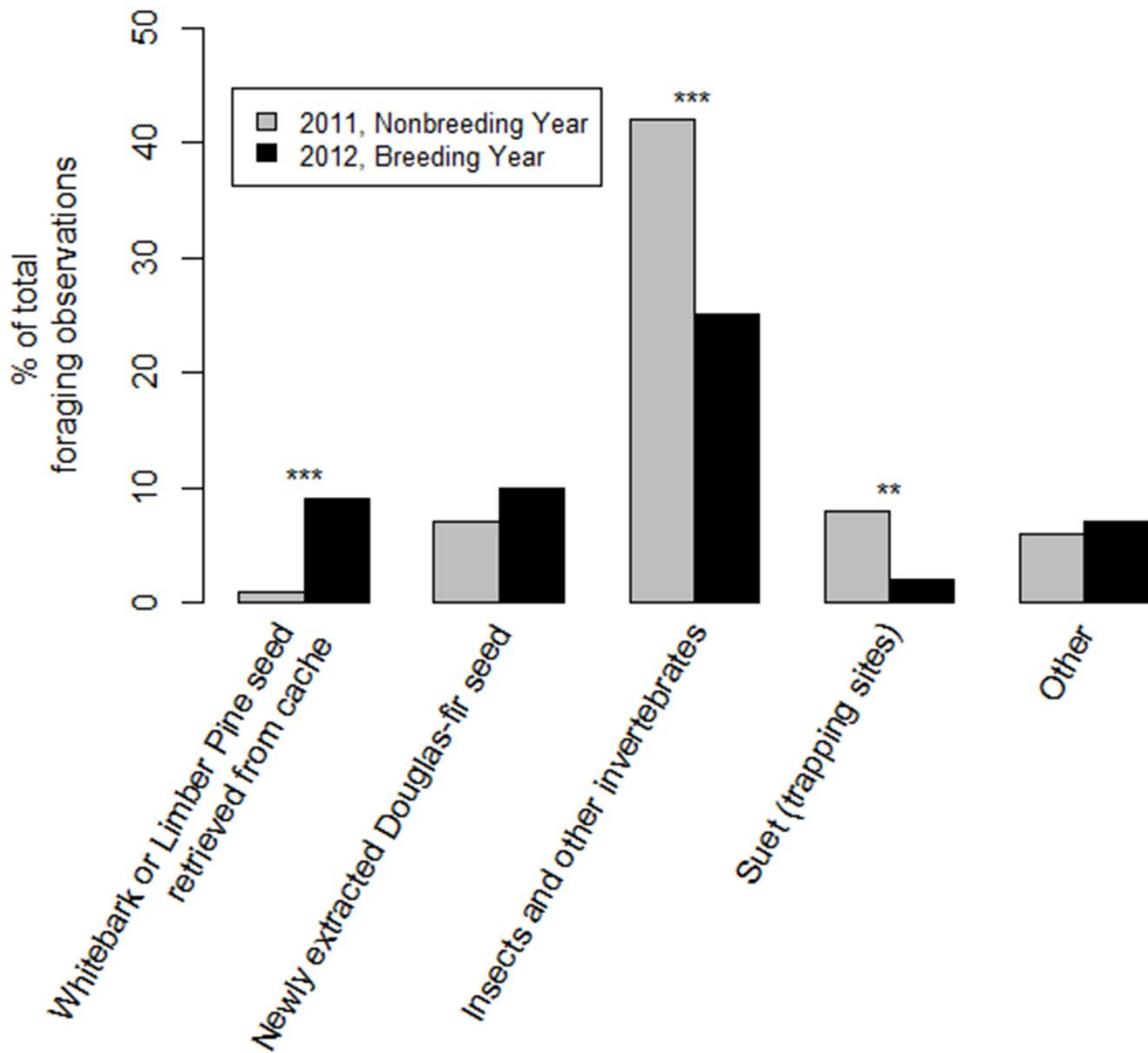
1512

1513

1514

1515

I observed individuals eating significantly more invertebrates ($\chi^2 = 21.2$, $df = 1$, $P < 0.001$), and suet ($\chi^2 = 9.7$, $df = 1$, $P = 0.002$) in 2011, and significantly more seeds retrieved from caches ($\chi^2 = 25.1$, $df = 1$, $P < 0.001$) in 2012 (Fig. 3.5). Clark's nutcrackers foraged on similar proportions of newly extracted Douglas-fir seeds in both years ($\chi^2 = 0.8$, $df = 1$, $P = 0.4$). When the food type was undetermined, the majority of the time foraging occurred on the ground vs. in the trees. It is unlikely that there was a bias between years in the percentage of specific food types listed as unknown. When foraging, Clark's nutcrackers in 2011 and breeding Clark's nutcrackers in 2012 did not select foraging habitat at locations randomly from within the home range ($n = 25$, $XL2^2 = 83.9$, $df = 39$, $P < 0.001$, and $n = 27$, $XL2^2 = 57.4$, $df = 32$, $P = 0.004$, respectively; Table 3.6 and S3.5 Table).



1516

1517 **Fig. 3.5. Food types.** Percentage of known food types eaten during independent foraging events.

1518 Numbers do not add up to 100, as foods consumed during <2.5% of the events, and unknown

1519 food items are not included in the graph.

1520

1521 **Table 3.6. Clark's nutcracker foraging habitat selection from within the home range.**

Habitat	Food type			
	All	Invertebrates	Douglas-fir seeds	Seed caches

	2011	2012	2011	2012	2011	2012	2012
Whitebark pine, moderate to high mortality	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Whitebark pine, high mortality	0	+	0	=	0	0	=
Limber pine	=	NA	=	NA	0	NA	NA
Douglas-fir	=	=	=	=	=	=	=
Other conifers	=	=	=	=	=	=	=
Non-conifer	=	=	=	-	=	=	=

1522 The habitat within the home range was considered the available habitat, and the habitat where
1523 foraging events occurred was considered used habitat. “+” = habitat used in higher proportion
1524 than the proportion available; “=” = habitat used in the same proportion as the proportion
1525 available; “-” = habitat used in lower proportion than the proportion available; “0” = habitat
1526 never used; “NA” = habitat was not available within home ranges. Habitat selection for foraging
1527 on seed caches was not included for 2011 as I only observed two events.

1528

1529 **Discussion**

1530 **Habitat Selection**

1531 These results suggest that, at my study site in the Greater Yellowstone Ecosystem,
1532 Douglas-fir habitat is the most important breeding season habitat for Clark’s nutcrackers. Clark’s
1533 nutcrackers selected Douglas-fir habitat in two years with contrasting food availability and
1534 breeding status. This selection occurred following a low whitebark pine cone crop, when
1535 population-wide nonbreeding occurred, and birds could therefore range more widely to track

1536 ephemeral food sources. It also occurred following a high whitebark pine cone crop when the
1537 majority of birds bred and were constrained to a nest site. It is unlikely that individuals were
1538 excluded from high quality habitat due to territoriality, because I did not observe territorial
1539 behavior, and home ranges overlapped extensively. Previous observational research had
1540 documented Clark's nutcrackers using Douglas-fir habitat during the breeding season [11,51].
1541 However, this is the first systematic study of space use of radio-tracked Clark's nutcrackers to
1542 document breeding season selection of Douglas-fir habitat.

1543 Clark's nutcrackers specialize on large seeded pines, which are the whitebark pines and
1544 limber pines in the Greater Yellowstone Ecosystem [9,10]. I observed the majority of the radio-
1545 tagged Clark's nutcrackers eating whitebark pine seeds between July and September in both
1546 2011 and 2012 (T. D. Schaming personal observation). However, for their breeding season home
1547 range, the birds did not select either healthy or degraded whitebark pine, or limber pine habitats.
1548 This finding supports previous observations of infrequent use of whitebark pine communities
1549 during the breeding season [See 6]. For example, Tomback [17] observed that after whitebark
1550 pine cone crops were depleted, Clark's nutcrackers in the Sierra Nevada migrated to lower
1551 elevations, where they stayed for the winter and spring breeding season. In contrast, in the only
1552 previous formal study of space use of individually marked Clark's nutcrackers, Lorenz [27]
1553 determined that resident summer ranges contained proportionately more parkland whitebark pine
1554 (whitebark pine dominated, <10% canopy cover) and mixed forest compared to availability.
1555 Though she did not evaluate breeding season range separately, due to caching locations, she
1556 inferred that the summer range was also the winter and spring breeding season range.

1557 Though Clark's nutcrackers did not positively select moderate to high and high mortality
1558 whitebark pine habitats, selection did vary for those habitats. In 2012, the year following a high

1559 whitebark pine cone crop, Clark's nutcrackers selected the two habitats in proportion to
1560 availability. In contrast, in 2011, the year following a low whitebark pine cone crop, they
1561 selected those habitats less than expected compared to availability. It is reasonable that Clark's
1562 nutcrackers would use whitebark pine habitats less after a low whitebark pine crop, because a
1563 lower cone crop likely translates to fewer cached seeds. Though Clark's nutcrackers transport
1564 their seeds up to 32.6 km, they also regularly cache seeds close to the parent trees [17,52]. The
1565 high spring snowpack in 2011, as compared to 2012, may have also contributed to the lower
1566 selection of the high elevation whitebark pine habitats in 2011. Overall, snow melted faster at
1567 lower elevations (T. D. Schaming personal observation). The finding that Clark's nutcrackers
1568 adjusted their breeding season selection of whitebark pine habitat between years suggests that, in
1569 some years, even though it is not positively selected, whitebark pine habitat may be used more
1570 than previously expected during the spring breeding season.

1571 Clark's nutcrackers may have selected Douglas-fir because of its low elevation, milder
1572 winter conditions; however, limber pine and other conifer habitats (Engelmann spruce, lodgepole
1573 pine, and/or subalpine fir) were also located at lower elevations. The birds only used limber pine
1574 habitat in the proportion available in 2011, and used it less than available in 2012. Clark's
1575 nutcrackers did select other conifer habitat following a low whitebark pine cone crop, but the
1576 selection was weak. These results suggest that for their breeding season home range, Clark's
1577 nutcrackers are specifically selecting habitat with an available seed source, rather than just
1578 milder winter conditions.

1579 Though it is only a sample size of two years, this variation in selection suggests that
1580 Clark's nutcrackers alter their space use depending on demographic and/or environmental
1581 conditions, such as breeding condition or whitebark pine cone crop. Understanding the variation

1582 in size of home range and habitats selected in different years aids managers in determining the
1583 amount and diversity of habitats necessary for Clark's nutcrackers to persist in an ecosystem.

1584 **Foraging Behavior and Diet**

1585 When foraging within the home range, Clark's nutcrackers selected high mortality
1586 whitebark pine habitat in 2012 in higher proportion than available. Given that past research has
1587 documented seed caching near parent trees [12], it is unsurprising that individuals are more
1588 likely to select some whitebark pine habitats for foraging in years following a large cone crop.
1589 The birds consistently selected Douglas-fir, other conifer and non-conifer habitat in proportion to
1590 availability both years. When specifically foraging for the three most common food sources
1591 (>2% of identified foraging events), invertebrates, Douglas-fir seeds and seed caches, they
1592 showed no positive selection for a specific habitat. Though Clark's nutcrackers specialize on
1593 large seeded pines, they are opportunistic foragers [6]. Due to their varied diet, it is reasonable
1594 that the birds forage when the opportunity arises (e.g. dead animal, suet), regardless of the
1595 habitat.

1596 Though they did not select Douglas-fir habitat for foraging disproportionate to
1597 availability, the Clark's nutcrackers selected Douglas-fir habitat for the home range. Hence,
1598 availability of Douglas-fir habitat was already higher than expected within the home range.
1599 Therefore, foraging in Douglas-fir in proportion to availability shows strong selection of
1600 Douglas-fir habitat. The stability of selection of Douglas-fir habitat across years with variable
1601 demographic and environmental conditions validates its importance as foraging habitat. On the
1602 other hand, the Douglas-fir cone crop was high each year, 2008-2014 (T. D. Schaming personal
1603 observation); therefore, it is unclear how Clark's nutcracker habitat selection would change in
1604 years with a low Douglas-fir cone crop.

1605 Both years, I observed individuals foraging on newly extracted Douglas-fir seeds in
1606 Douglas-fir, other conifer and non-conifer habitats. Douglas-fir seeds were therefore available in
1607 multiple habitats, not just the habitat dominated by Douglas-fir stands. Foraging on Douglas-fir
1608 in all three habitat types emphasizes the importance of Douglas-fir as a food source. The
1609 inclusion of Douglas-fir seeds in the spring diet was previously documented by Giuntoli and
1610 Mewaldt's [23] analysis of Clark's nutcracker stomach contents. However, it is unclear whether
1611 the seeds were newly harvested or cached the previous autumn. Clark's nutcrackers have been
1612 observed to eat seeds which remained in cones through the spring: Tomback documented Clark's
1613 nutcrackers feeding on Jeffrey pine cones during the breeding season [53]. Habitats which
1614 contain seeds remaining available through the spring may be particularly important for Clark's
1615 nutcrackers in locations with declining whitebark pine ecosystems.

1616 In contrast to the stability of the importance of Douglas-fir seeds, I observed Clark's
1617 nutcrackers foraging on few seed caches, even after a high whitebark pine cone crop (S3.2 Text).
1618 Though it is possible that some of the unknown foraging events included seed caches, it is
1619 unlikely that I was unable to detect seed cache retrieval in most situations. Past research
1620 documented Clark's nutcrackers eating and feeding nestlings cached seeds in the spring
1621 [11,23,53]. However, my results suggest that the importance of cached seeds in the breeding
1622 season diet may be overestimated. Alternatively, it may be highly variable between regions.
1623 Even in 2012, seed caches accounted for only 9% of the breeding season foraging events.
1624 Douglas-fir cones accounted for a similar 10%, while invertebrates were eaten in approximately
1625 three times the number of foraging events (42% in 2011; 25% in 2012). Similarly, previous
1626 research found that during the breeding season, 44 – 100% of Clark's nutcracker stomach
1627 contents contained arthropods [23]. Invertebrates may be a more important part of the breeding

1628 season diet, at least in some areas, than previous research suggested [11].

1629 **Conservation Implications**

1630 Whitebark pines are declining in the Greater Yellowstone Ecosystem [13,54]. Land
1631 managers have focused on restoring whitebark pine habitat, with the assumption that Clark's
1632 nutcrackers will be available to resume seed dispersal [21]. They presume the birds will disperse
1633 seeds once the whitebark pine forests reach an adequate state of health [21]. This, however,
1634 assumes that Clark's nutcrackers will persist in, or move back into locations once whitebark pine
1635 habitats are restored.

1636 The Clark's nutcracker is a partially migratory, irruptive seed specialist [16]. Dohms and
1637 Burg [55] suggested there are high levels of gene flow among populations, unrestricted by
1638 potential barriers such as mountain ranges. Therefore, it is possible that Clark's nutcrackers may
1639 decline or become extinct locally, but could then recolonize an area once habitat improves,
1640 providing they survive elsewhere. However, given the widespread nature of the decline of five-
1641 needle pines, the best management practice may be to ensure a stable population of Clark's
1642 nutcrackers persists in the ecosystem.

1643 It is important to consider which measures could maintain viable Clark's nutcracker
1644 populations. Lorenz suggested that increasing the health of ponderosa pine stands in her study
1645 area in the Cascade Range may sustain Clark's nutcracker populations during whitebark pine
1646 recovery [27]. This seems straightforward, as every individual in her study harvested and cached
1647 ponderosa pine seeds in the autumn. Even when whitebark pine seeds were available, not all
1648 birds harvested whitebark pine seeds. Unlike ponderosa pine, Douglas-fir are unlikely to replace
1649 whitebark pine in the diet due to their lower nutritional value and longer handling time [26].
1650 Nevertheless, in my study area, Clark's nutcrackers selected Douglas-fir for their breeding

1651 season home range. This selection has important implications for habitat conservation planning.
1652 Though they may not be able to persist solely on Douglas-fir seeds, the foraging provided by
1653 Douglas-fir stands may provide a critical alternative seed source in the Greater Yellowstone
1654 Ecosystem, helping the Clark's nutcrackers to meet their foraging requirements.

1655 To my knowledge, whitebark pine restoration strategies focus nearly exclusively on
1656 whitebark pine forests. Managers do not account for the mobility of Clark's nutcracker
1657 populations. Instead of managing whitebark pine in isolation, they may need to consider the
1658 different habitats Clark's nutcrackers use throughout the year, as well as the variability of those
1659 habitats in years with differing demographic and environmental conditions.

1660 The results of this study may be more representative of Clark's nutcracker behavior in
1661 degraded whitebark pine habitat, rather than healthy forest communities. However, the
1662 importance of alternative seed sources, such as Douglas-fir, may be particularly critical in these
1663 degraded habitats. With the widespread decline of their primary food sources, five-needle white
1664 pines, and in particular whitebark pine, habitats with alternative food sources may be
1665 increasingly important for supporting Clark's nutcracker populations. Due to the reduction in
1666 primary habitat, these habitats may offer refugia and may be critical for long-term population
1667 viability [56,57]. Optimizing landscape level management of whitebark pine restoration may be
1668 critical to conserving whitebark pine communities in the Greater Yellowstone Ecosystem. I
1669 specifically suggest that managers consider restoration locations adjacent to a mosaic of habitats
1670 which specifically includes Douglas-fir. By extrapolation, whitebark pine restoration efforts in
1671 other regions may consider prioritizing restoration of whitebark pine stands near alternative seed
1672 sources.

1673 Managing wide-ranging species that require seasonally distinct and spatially discrete

1674 habitats can be challenging [58]. Nevertheless, traditional approaches of focusing on protection
1675 of primary habitat may need to be reassessed in the face of a changing climate and widespread
1676 habitat decline [59]. Despite the constraints, policy makers may need to consider protecting
1677 broader areas to encompass all the resource requirements of populations [60].

1678 **Acknowledgments**

1679 I thank my Ph.D. committee, J. Dickinson, A. Dhondt, E. Cooch, and J. Fitzpatrick, for
1680 advocating for my independent approach to research, and for advice and comments at various
1681 stages of this study. I thank A. Tyson, K. Blakely, T. Stuart, N. Corkran, L. Tafelmeyer, S.
1682 Beckett, A. Rahlin, J. Cole, T. Perez, J. Ervin, L. Robertson, and others for their invaluable and
1683 enthusiastic help in the field. I am grateful for logistical support and advice from W. Hochachka,
1684 J. Tomasevic, E. Mudrak, S. Patla, B. Raynes, Lighthawk, and the Jackson Hole Bird Club. I also
1685 thank the referees who dedicated their time to providing such helpful reviews. P. Martinez
1686 provided valuable comments during preparation of this manuscript.

1687 **References**

- 1688 1. Caro T. Behavioral Ecology and Conservation Biology. Oxford University Press, USA;
1689 1998.
- 1690 2. Runge CA, Tulloch A, Hammill E, Possingham HP, Fuller RA. Geographic range size
1691 and extinction risk assessment in nomadic species: Geographic Range Dynamics of
1692 Nomadic Birds. *Conserv Biol.* 2015;29: 865–876. doi:10.1111/cobi.12440
- 1693 3. Sherry TW, Holmes RT. Winter Habitat Quality, Population Limitation, and
1694 Conservation of Neotropical-Nearctic Migrant Birds. *Ecology.* 1996;77: 36.
1695 doi:10.2307/2265652

- 1696 4. Faccio SD. Postbreeding Emigration and Habitat Use by Jefferson and Spotted
1697 Salamanders in Vermont. *J Herpetol.* 2003;37: 479–489. doi:10.1670/155-02A
- 1698 5. Tomback DF, Achuff P. Blister rust and western forest biodiversity: ecology, values and
1699 outlook for white pines: Blister rust and western forest biodiversity. *For Pathol.* 2010;40:
1700 186–225. doi:10.1111/j.1439-0329.2010.00655.x
- 1701 6. Tomback DF. Clark’s Nutcracker (*Nucifraga columbiana*). In: Poole A, editor. *The Birds*
1702 *of North America Online*. Ithaca, New York: Cornell Lab of Ornithology; 1998.
1703 Available: <http://bna.birds.cornell.edu/bna/species/331>. Accessed 11 June 2014.
- 1704 7. McKinney ST, Fiedler CE, Tomback DF. Invasive pathogen threatens bird-pine
1705 mutualism: implications for sustaining a high-elevation ecosystem. *Ecol Appl.* 2009;19:
1706 597–607.
- 1707 8. Barringer LE, Tomback DF, Wunder MB, McKinney ST. Whitebark Pine Stand
1708 Condition, Tree Abundance, and Cone Production as Predictors of Visitation by Clark’s
1709 Nutcracker. Newsom LA, editor. *PLoS ONE.* 2012;7: e37663.
- 1710 9. Hutchins HE, Lanner RM. The central role of Clark’s nutcracker in the dispersal and
1711 establishment of whitebark pine. *Oecologia.* 1982;55: 192–201.
- 1712 10. Tomback DF. Dispersal of whitebark pine seeds by Clark’s nutcracker: a mutualism
1713 hypothesis. *J Anim Ecol.* 1982;51: 451–467.
- 1714 11. Mewaldt LR. Nesting behavior of the Clark Nutcracker. *The Condor.* 1956;58: 3–23.
- 1715 12. Vander Wall SB. Foraging of Clark’s Nutcrackers on rapidly changing pine seed
1716 resources. *Condor.* 1988;90: 621–631.
- 1717 13. Tomback DF, Arno SF, Keane RE. *Whitebark pine communities: ecology and*
1718 *restoration*. Washington D.C. USA: Island Press; 2001.

- 1719 14. Tomback DF, Linhart YB. The evolution of bird-dispersed pines. *Evol Ecol.* 1990;4:
1720 185–219.
- 1721 15. Davis J, Williams L. Irruptions of the Clark nutcracker in California. *The Condor.*
1722 1957;59: 297–307.
- 1723 16. Vander Wall SB, Hoffman SW, Potts WK. Emigration behavior of Clark’s Nutcracker.
1724 *The Condor.* 1981;83: 162–170.
- 1725 17. Tomback DF. Foraging strategies of Clark’s Nutcracker. *Living Bird.* 1978;16: 123–160.
- 1726 18. Farnes PE. Snowtel and snow course data: describing the hydrology of whitebark pine
1727 ecosystems. In: Schmidt, WC and MacDonald KJ, compilers. *Proceedings–Symposium*
1728 *on Whitebark Pine Ecosystems: Ecology and Management of a High-Mountain Resource.*
1729 Bozeman, Montana, USA 29–31 March 1989; 1990. pp. 302-304.
- 1730 19. Lanner RM. *Made for each other, a symbiosis of birds and pines.* New York, New York,
1731 USA: Oxford University Press; 1996.
- 1732 20. Ellison AM, Bank MS, Clinton BD, Colburn EA, Elliott K, Ford CR, et al. Loss of
1733 foundation species: consequences for the structure and dynamics of forested ecosystems.
1734 *Front Ecol Environ.* 2005;3: 479–486.
- 1735 21. Keane RE, Tomback DF, Aubry CA, Bower AD, Campbell EM, Cripps CL, et al. A
1736 range-wide restoration strategy for whitebark pine (*Pinus albicaulis*). *Gen. Tech. Rep.*
1737 *RMRS-GTR-279.* Fort Collins, CO: U.S. Department of Agriculture, Forest Service,
1738 Rocky Mountain Research Station; 2012. 108 p.
- 1739 22. Lorenz TJ, Sullivan KA. Seasonal Differences in Space Use by Clark’s Nutcrackers in
1740 the Cascade Range. *The Condor.* 2009;111: 326–340.
- 1741 23. Giuntoli M, Mewaldt LR. Stomach contents of Clark’s nutcrackers collected in western

- 1742 Montana. *The Auk*. 1978;95: 595–598.
- 1743 24. Vander Wall SB, Balda RP. Coadaptations of the Clark’s nutcracker and the pinon pine
1744 for efficient seed harvest and dispersal. *Ecol Monogr*. 1977;47: 89–111.
- 1745 25. Vander Wall SB, Hutchins HE. Dependence of Clark’s Nutcracker, *Nucifraga*
1746 *columbiana*, on conifer seeds during the postfledging period. *Can Field-Nat*. 1983;97:
1747 208–214.
- 1748 26. Schaming TD. Population-Wide Failure to Breed in the Clark’s Nutcracker (*Nucifraga*
1749 *columbiana*). *PLoS ONE*. 2015;10: e0123917. doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0123917
- 1750 27. Lorenz TJ. Final Report: Clark's nutcracker habitat use and relative abundance in the
1751 Cascade Range. Prepared for the Seattle City Light Wildlife Research Program. Report
1752 on file with: U.S. Department of Agriculture, Forest Service, Rocky Mountain Research
1753 Station, Fire Sciences Laboratory, Missoula, Montana. Seattle City Light Wildlife
1754 Research Program. 2009.
- 1755 28. Macfarlane WW, Logan JA, Kern WR. An innovative aerial assessment of Greater
1756 Yellowstone Ecosystem mountain pine beetle-caused whitebark pine mortality. *Ecol*
1757 *Appl*. 2013;23: 421–437.
- 1758 29. White GC, Garrott RA. Analysis of wildlife radio-tracking data. Elsevier; 1990.
- 1759 30. Odum EP, Kuenzler EJ. Measurement of territory and home range size in birds. *The Auk*.
1760 1955;72: 128–137.
- 1761 31. Harris S, Cresswell WJ, Forde PG, Trehwella WJ, Woollard T, Wray S. Home-range
1762 analysis using radio-tracking data—a review of problems and techniques particularly as
1763 applied to the study of mammals. *Mammal Rev*. 1990;20: 97–123.
- 1764 32. Seaman DE, Millspaugh JJ, Kernohan BJ, Brundige GC, Raedeke KJ, Gitzen RA. Effects

- 1765 of Sample Size on Kernel Home Range Estimates. *J Wildl Manag.* 1999;63: 739–747.
- 1766 33. Marzluff JM, Millspaugh JJ, Hurvitz P, Handcock MS. Relating resources to a
1767 probabilistic measure of space use: forest fragments and Steller’s jays. *Ecology.* 2004;85:
1768 1411–1427.
- 1769 34. Kernohan BJ, Gitzen RA, Millspaugh JJ. Analysis of animal space use and movements.
1770 In: Millspaugh JJ, JM Marluff, editors. *Radio Tracking Animal Populations.* Academic
1771 Press: San Diego, CA, USA; 2001. pp. 125–166.
- 1772 35. Barg JJ, Jones J, Robertson RJ. Describing breeding territories of migratory passerines:
1773 suggestions for sampling, choice of estimator, and delineation of core areas. *J Anim Ecol.*
1774 2005;74: 139–149.
- 1775 36. Lair H. Estimating the location of the focal center in red squirrel home ranges. *Ecology.*
1776 1987; 1092–1101.
- 1777 37. Otis DL, White GC. Autocorrelation of location estimates and the analysis of
1778 radiotracking data. *J Wildl Manag.* 1999;63: 1039–1044.
- 1779 38. Rota CT, Rumble MA, Millspaugh JJ, Lehman CP, Kesler DC. Space-use and habitat
1780 associations of Black-backed Woodpeckers (*Picoides arcticus*) occupying recently
1781 disturbed forests in the Black Hills, South Dakota. *For Ecol Manag.* 2014;313: 161–168.
- 1782 39. Calenge C. The package adehabitat for the R software: a tool for the analysis of space
1783 and habitat use by animals. *Ecol Model.* 2006;197: 516–519.
- 1784 40. Worton BJ. Kernel methods for estimating the utilization distribution in home-range
1785 studies. *Ecology.* 1989;70: 164–168.
- 1786 41. Kie JG, Baldwin JA, Evans CJ. CALHOME: a program for estimating animal home
1787 ranges. *Wildl Soc Bull.* 1996;24: 342–344.

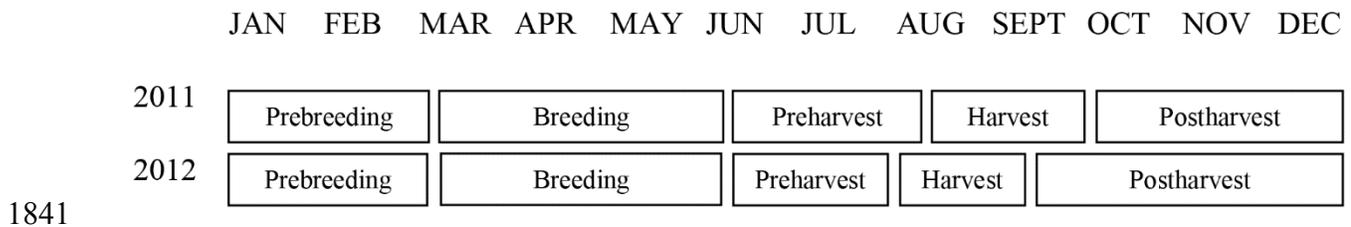
- 1788 42. Jones MC, Marron JS, Sheather SJ. A brief survey of bandwidth selection for density
1789 estimation. *J Am Stat Assoc.* 1996;91: 401–407.
- 1790 43. Duong T, Hazelton M. Plug-in bandwidth matrices for bivariate kernel density
1791 estimation. *J Nonparametric Stat.* 2003;15: 17–30.
- 1792 44. Millspaugh JJ, Nielson RM, McDonald L, Marzluff JM, Gitzen RA, Rittenhouse CD, et
1793 al. Analysis of resource selection using utilization distributions. *J Wildl Manag.* 2006;70:
1794 384–395.
- 1795 45. Boal CW, Andersen DE, Kennedy PL. Home range and residency status of northern
1796 goshawks breeding in Minnesota. *The Condor.* 2003;105: 811–816.
- 1797 46. Greater Yellowstone Coordinating Committee Whitebark Pine Subcommittee. Whitebark
1798 Pine Strategy for the Greater Yellowstone Area. 2011. 41 p. Available:
1799 <http://fedgycc.org/documents/WBPSstrategyFINAL5.31.11.pdf>. Accessed 22 October
1800 2014. 2011.
- 1801 47. Dooley EM. Mountain pine beetle outbreaks in high elevation whitebark pine forests:
1802 The effects of tree host species and blister rust infection severity on beetle productivity.
1803 M.S. Thesis. Syracuse University. Syracuse, NY, USA; 2012.
- 1804 48. Savage RE. The relation between the feeding of the herring off the east coast of England
1805 and the plankton of the surrounding waters. *Fish Investig Lond.* 1931;Series 2. 12: 88 pp.
- 1806 49. Johnson DH. The comparison of usage and availability measurements for evaluating
1807 resource preference. *Ecology.* 1980;61: 65–71.
- 1808 50. Manly BF, McDonald L, Thomas D. Resource selection by animals: statistical design and
1809 analysis for field studies. Springer Science & Business Media; 1993.
- 1810 51. Bradbury WC. Notes on the nesting habits of the Clarke nutcracker in Colorado. *The*

- 1811 Condor. 1917;19: 149–155.
- 1812 52. Lorenz TJ, Sullivan KA, Bakian AV, Aubry CA. Cache-site selection in Clark's
1813 Nutcracker (*Nucifraga columbiana*). *The Auk*. 2011;128: 237–247.
- 1814 53. Tomback DF. The behavioral ecology of the Clark's Nutcracker (*Nucifraga columbiana*)
1815 in the eastern Sierra Nevada. Ph.D. dissertation, University of California, Santa Barbara,
1816 CA. 1977.
- 1817 54. Macfarlane WW, Logan JA, Kern WR. Using the Landscape Assessment System (LAS)
1818 to Assess Mountain Pine Beetle-Caused Mortality of Whitebark Pine, Greater
1819 Yellowstone Ecosystem, 2009: Project Report. Prepared for the Greater Yellowstone
1820 Coordinating Committee, Whitebark Pine Subcommittee, Jackson, Wyoming. Available:
1821 http://docs.nrdc.org/land/files/lan_10072101a.pdf. Accessed 18 June 2014. 2010.
- 1822 55. Dohms KM, Burg TM. Molecular markers reveal limited population genetic structure in a
1823 North American corvid, Clark's Nutcracker (*Nucifraga columbiana*). *PloS One*. 2013;8:
1824 e79621.
- 1825 56. Nielsen SE, Stenhouse GB, Boyce MS. A habitat-based framework for grizzly bear
1826 conservation in Alberta. *Biol Conserv*. 2006;130: 217–229.
- 1827 57. Aldridge CL, Boyce MS. Linking occurrence and fitness to persistence: habitat-based
1828 approach for endangered greater sage-grouse. *Ecol Appl*. 2007;17: 508–526.
- 1829 58. Baldwin RF, Calhoun AJ, deMaynadier PG. Conservation planning for amphibian
1830 species with complex habitat requirements: a case study using movements and habitat
1831 selection of the wood frog *Rana sylvatica*. *J Herpetol*. 2006;40: 442–453.
- 1832 59. Fogg AM, Roberts LJ, Burnett RD. Occurrence patterns of Black-backed Woodpeckers
1833 in green forest of the Sierra Nevada Mountains, California, USA. Article 3. *Avian*

1834 Conserv Ecol. 2014;9. Available: <http://www.ace-eco.org/vol9/iss2/art3/ACE-ECO->
 1835 2014-671.pdf.
 1836 60. Law BS, Dickman CR. The use of habitat mosaics by terrestrial vertebrate fauna:
 1837 implications for conservation and management. Biodivers Conserv. 1998;7: 323–333.

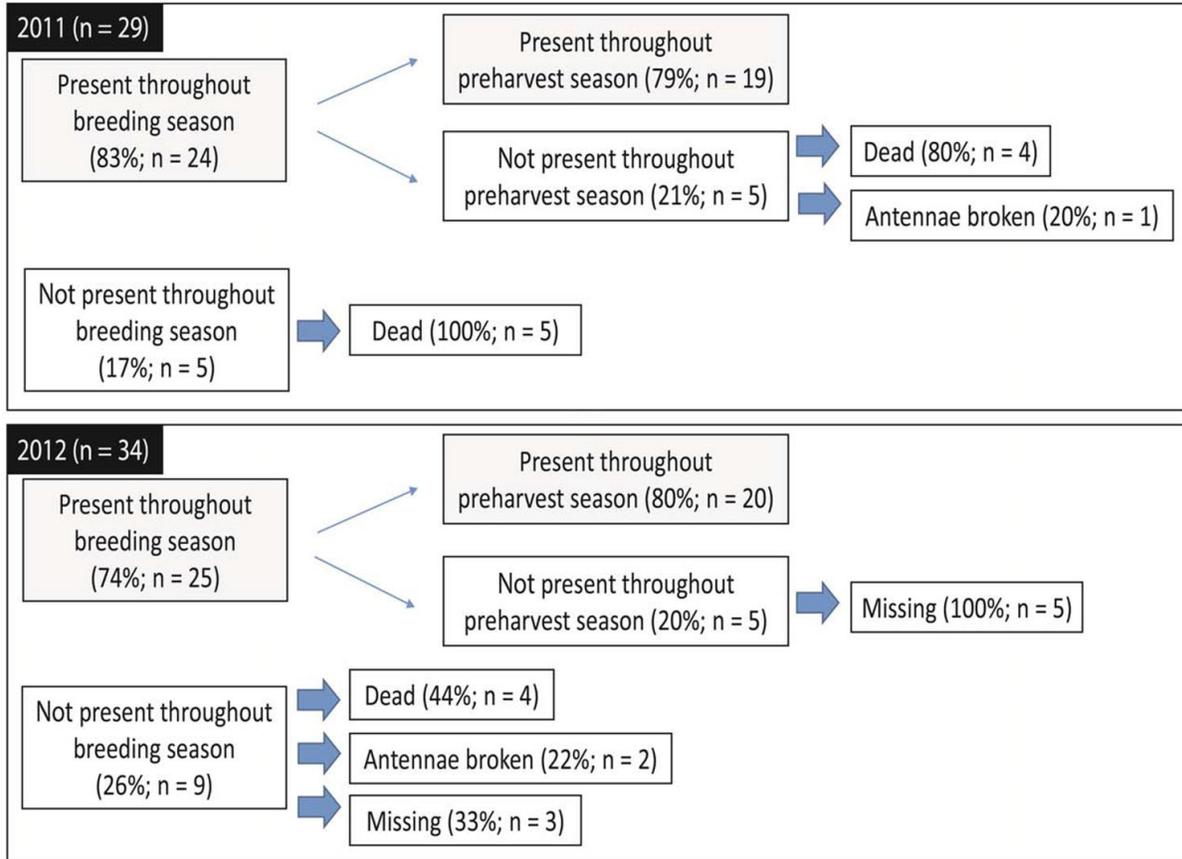
1838 **Supporting Information**

1839 **S3.1 Figure. Timeline of Clark’s nutcracker annual cycle in 2011 and 2012. (The**
 1840 **focus of this study is on the breeding season.)**



1842

1843 **S3.2 Figure. Fate of radio-tagged Clark’s nutcrackers during breeding and**
 1844 **preharvest seasons.**



1845

1846

1847

1848 **S3.1 Table. Vegetation maps used to create the geospatial layer of land cover types.**

Vegetation map data	Name of data file	Obtained from
Whitebark pine stand-level condition assessment	[1]	The Greater Yellowstone Whitebark Pine Subcommittee
Bridger-Teton National Forest	existveg_2007, USDA National Forest Service Remote Sensing Applications Center	Grand Teton National Park
Shoshone National Forest	FSVeg Spatial database, extracted March 22, 2012	U.S. Forest Service Rocky Mountain Region (R2) Regional Office, Geospatial Services
Grand Teton National Park	2005 vegetation mapping report	Grand Teton National Park
Wyoming GAP analysis	[2]	Online

1849

1850 **References (S3.1 Table)**

- 1851 1. Greater Yellowstone Coordinating Committee Whitebark Pine Subcommittee. Whitebark
1852 Pine Strategy for the Greater Yellowstone Area. 2011.41 p. Available:
1853 <http://fedgycc.org/documents/WBPSstrategyFINAL5.31.11.pdf>.
- 1854 2. USGS. U.S. Geological Survey National Gap Analysis Program (GAP) Land Cover Data
1855 Portal v2.2. n.d. <http://gapanalysis.usgs.gov/gaplandcover/>.

1856

1857 **S3.2 Table. Time of day during which I observed radio-tagged Clark's nutcrackers.**

Time	2011	2012
0400-0600	1%	0%
0600-0800	4%	1%
0800-1000	21%	14%
1000-1200	29%	28%
1200-1400	26%	34%
1400-1600	18%	21%
1600-1800	2%	1%
1800-2000	0.4%	0%
2000-2200	0.4%	0%
2200-2400	0.05%	0%

1858

1859 **S3.3 Table. The Manly selectivity measure (\pm Bonferroni 95% confidence intervals (CI's)) used to evaluate Clark's nutcracker**
 1860 **selection of the home range habitat as compared to habitat available within 32 km.**

1861

Year	2011				2012			
Habitat	w_i	SEM	CI (low)	CI (high)	w_i	SEM	CI (low)	CI (high)
Whitebark pine, very low mortality	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00
Whitebark pine, low mortality	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00
Whitebark pine, moderate to high mortality	0.22	0.12	-0.13	0.56	0.61	0.29	-0.21	1.43
Whitebark pine, high mortality	0.01	0.01	-0.02	0.04	1.64	0.48	0.29	2.99
Whitebark pine, very high mortality	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00
Whitebark pine, burned	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00
Limber pine	1.14	0.39	0.05	2.23	0.21	0.20	-0.34	0.76
Douglas-fir	3.57	0.44	2.35	4.80	3.11	0.54	1.59	4.62
Other conifers	1.25	0.08	1.04	1.47	1.13	0.11	0.83	1.43
Non-conifer	0.67	0.06	0.51	0.83	0.66	0.06	0.49	0.83

1862

1863 **S3.4 Table. The Manly selectivity measure (\pm Bonferroni 95% confidence intervals (CI's)) used to evaluate Clark's nutcracker**
 1864 **selection of the habitat at locations from within the home range.**

1865

Year	2011				2012			
Habitat	w_i	SEM	CI (low)	CI (high)	w_i	SEM	CI (low)	CI (high)
Whitebark pine, moderate to high mortality	2.04	1.46	-1.80	5.88	0.53	0.37	-0.44	1.50
Whitebark pine, high mortality	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	1.10	0.13	0.76	1.44
Limber pine	4.77	1.88	-0.18	9.72	NA	NA	NA	NA
Douglas-fir	1.14	0.10	0.88	1.41	1.15	0.12	0.84	1.47
Other conifers	1.14	0.08	0.94	1.35	1.23	0.06	1.06	1.40
Non-conifer	0.59	0.08	0.37	0.82	0.55	0.11	0.26	0.84

1866

1867

1868 **S3.5 Table. The Manly selectivity measure (\pm Bonferroni 95% confidence intervals (CI's)) used to evaluate Clark's nutcracker**
 1869 **selection of foraging habitat.**

1870

Habitat	$w_i \pm \text{SEM (CI)}$						
	All Food		Invertebrates		Douglas-fir seeds		Seed caches
	2011	2012	2011	2012	2011	2012	2012
Whitebark pine, moderate to high mortality	never used	never used	never used	never used	never used	never used	never used
Whitebark pine, high mortality	never used	1.2 \pm 0.06 (1.04-1.36)	never used	1.54 \pm 0.35 (0.67-2.42)	never used	never used	0.53 \pm 0.48 (-0.66-1.72)
Limber pine	4.9 \pm 2.14 (-0.45-10.24)	NA	5.15 \pm 3.49 (-3.57-13.86)	NA	never used	NA	NA
Douglas-fir	0.92 \pm 0.11 (0.64-1.19)	1.27 \pm 0.21 (0.74-1.8)	1.02 \pm 0.18 (0.58-1.47)	0.84 \pm 0.27 (0.17-1.51)	1.25 \pm 0.26 (0.62-1.88)	0.84 \pm 0.3 (0.12-1.56)	1.2 \pm 0.56 (-0.19-2.59)
Other conifers	1.28 \pm 0.12 (0.97-1.58)	1.04 \pm 0.12 (0.75-1.33)	1.21 \pm 0.11 (0.93-1.49)	1.34 \pm 0.43 (0.27-2.4)	1.19 \pm 0.51 (-0.04-2.42)	1.1 \pm 0.2 (0.61-1.58)	1.16 \pm 0.24 (0.55-1.77)

Non-conifer	0.67 ± 0.18 (0.22-1.11)	0.68 ± 0.17 (0.25-1.1)	0.64 ± 0.17 (0.21-1.08)	0.56 ± 0.17 (0.13-1)	0.57 ± 0.39 (-0.36-1.49)	1.01 ± 0.48 (-0.14-2.16)	0.8 ± 0.37 (-0.13-1.73)
-------------	--------------------------------	-------------------------------	--------------------------------	-----------------------------	---------------------------------	---------------------------------	--------------------------------

1871

1872 **S3.1 Text. Home range overlap.**

1873 I calculated the overlap of each bird's breeding season home range with every other individual's
 1874 home range by superimposing each pair of two-dimensional kernels [1]. Then, I used a Mann-
 1875 Whitney-Wilcoxon Test to compare the mean overlap between mates vs. the mean overlap
 1876 between unmated individuals. One individual had adequate locational points to determine the
 1877 breeding season home range in both 2011 and 2012. I calculated the overlap between each year's
 1878 home range to evaluate consistency of home range location between years.

1879 Overlap of home range by mated pairs did not significantly differ from overlap of each
 1880 individual with other individuals (excluding the individual's mate; $n = 77$, $W = 603$, $P = 0.99$;
 1881 Table S3.1.1). Territories overlapped a mean of 10 ± 0 (median = 11) and 7 ± 1 (median = 8)
 1882 other radio-tagged individuals in 2011 and 2012, respectively. This demonstrates extensive
 1883 overlap. However, it is not reasonable to compare differences between years because not all
 1884 individuals at a site were radio-tagged. All radio-tagged birds' ranges were also overlapped by
 1885 unbanded birds. The one bird regularly radio-tracked both years retained use of 51% of its 2011
 1886 breeding range in 2012.

1887 **Table S3.1.1. Overlap of breeding season home ranges.**

	Home range overlap			
	Mated pairs		All individuals (excluding mate)*	
	2011	2012	2011	2012
Mean \pm SEM	76 \pm 4%	75 \pm 4%	68 \pm 6%	68 \pm 6%
Median	71%	74%	73%	79%
Range	66 – 91%	50 – 98%	2 – 100%	0 – 100%
# of birds	6 (3 mated	16 (8 mated	25	30

	pairs)	pairs)		
--	--------	--------	--	--

1888 *Overlap of home range by each individual with other radio-tagged individuals excluding the

1889 mate.

1890

1891 **References (S3.1 Text)**

1892 1. White GC and Garrott RA. Analysis of Wildlife Radio-tracking Data. San Diego, CA,

1893 USA: Academic Press; 1990.

1894

1895

1896

1897 **S3.2 Text. Variation in foraging on seed caches between years.**

1898 Clark's nutcrackers foraged on a significantly lower proportion of cached seeds in 2011, the year
1899 after a low whitebark pine cone crop. Foraging on fewer caches may have occurred because it
1900 was more difficult to access caches below the deeper snow pack in 2011. However, Clark's
1901 nutcrackers cache up to 59% of seeds aboveground [1], and regularly cache in exposed areas,
1902 such as steep cliffs and south facing slopes, where wind and sun prevent heavy snow
1903 accumulation [2–4]. The birds also retrieve caches from under the snow and ice [5]. I have seen a
1904 Clark's nutcracker dig diagonally down through the snow, until its body was completely buried,
1905 then return to the surface with whitebark pine seeds (recognizable by the size; T. D. Schaming
1906 personal observation). Hutchins saw an individual peck through eight inches of ice to pull out
1907 seeds (H. E. Hutchins personal observation).

1908 **References (S3.2 Text)**

- 1909 1. Lorenz TJ, Sullivan KA, Bakian AV, Aubry CA. Cache-site selection in Clark's
1910 Nutcracker (*Nucifraga columbiana*). *The Auk*. 2011;128: 237–247.
- 1911 2. Vander Wall SB, Balda RP. Coadaptations of the Clark's nutcracker and the pinon pine
1912 for efficient seed harvest and dispersal. *Ecol Monogr*. 1977;47: 89–111.
- 1913 3. Tomback DF. Foraging strategies of Clark's Nutcracker. *Living Bird*. 1978;16: 123–160.
- 1914 4. Hutchins HE, Lanner RM. The central role of Clark's nutcracker in the dispersal and
1915 establishment of whitebark pine. *Oecologia*. 1982;55: 192–201.
- 1916 5. Tomback DF. A late nesting attempt by Clark's Nutcracker. *Wilson Bull*. 1976;88: 499–
1917 500.
- 1918
- 1919

1920 CHAPTER 4

1921

1922 CLARK'S NUTCRACKER OCCURRENCE IN A REGION WITH WHITEBARK PINE

1923 DECLINE: IMPLICATIONS FOR CONSERVATION OF THE MUTUALISM³

1924

1925 **Abstract**

1926 Mutualistic relationships between plants and their animal seed dispersers can begin to
1927 break down when habitat declines. Evidence suggests Clark's nutcracker (*Nucifraga*
1928 *columbiana*) populations are declining, and because whitebark pine (*Pinus albicaulis*) is an
1929 obligate mutualist of the bird, a decline in Clark's nutcracker populations would accelerate the
1930 disappearance of whitebark pines. This positive feedback loop could lead to mutualism
1931 breakdown. Our primary goal was to determine which habitat characteristics best predicted
1932 Clark's nutcracker occurrence - whitebark pine cone crop, or whitebark pine or Douglas-fir
1933 (*Pseudotsuga menziesii*) habitat at local and landscape scales. Between 2009 and 2013, we
1934 carried out 3,135 audio-visual Clark's nutcracker surveys at 238 random points in the southern
1935 Greater Yellowstone Ecosystem. Using Bayesian occupancy models and cross-product model
1936 selection, we evaluated the association between Clark's nutcracker occurrence and habitat
1937 variables during five stages of the annual cycle, while accounting for imperfect detection.
1938 Results suggest that Clark's nutcracker occurrence is positively associated with both the presence
1939 of cone-bearing whitebark pine trees and the area of whitebark pine on the landscape. To
1940 promote a high, >75%, probability of occurrence, we recommend a management plan that

³ Co-author: Chris S. Sutherland, Department of Environmental Conservation, University of Massachusetts Amherst, Massachusetts, United States of America.

1941 achieves a landscape composed of a minimum of 8% cone-bearing whitebark pine habitat
1942 (~25,000 ha) within a 32.6 km radius, rather than attempting to achieve a specific cone and basal
1943 area density within a stand. Additionally, an optimal habitat mosaic includes moderate levels of
1944 Douglas-fir habitat. Models currently used to guide whitebark pine management strategies
1945 underpredicted Clark's nutcracker occurrence in our study, suggesting these strategies are not
1946 appropriate in the Greater Yellowstone Ecosystem. The Clark's nutcracker-whitebark pine
1947 mutualism appears to be functional in the region. However, without knowledge of historical
1948 habitat use, we cannot predict how the relationship will change as the population density of each
1949 species changes. We therefore suggest adopting an adaptive monitoring approach and continuing
1950 to monitor the relationship as the environment changes and management strategies are
1951 implemented. Due to the high mobility of Clark's nutcrackers, we also suggest monitoring the
1952 status of the Clark's nutcracker metapopulation to allow for more robust predictions of stability
1953 of this keystone mutualism.

1954 **Key words**

1955 Clark's nutcracker, Greater Yellowstone Ecosystem, habitat loss, landscape, mutualism
1956 breakdown, mutualism stability, *Nucifraga columbiana*, occupancy, *Pinus albicaulis*, whitebark
1957 pine

1958 **Introduction**

1959 Habitat loss can have significant detrimental effects on forest community dynamics and
1960 persistence. In particular, mutualistic relationships between plants and their animal seed
1961 dispersers can begin to break down [1]. Mutualism abandonment, when one or both partners
1962 survive, but they cease to interact, may be particularly common in nutritional mutualisms when

1963 one partner is facultative and can therefore acquire food from other local or regional sources [2].
1964 The problem is: when the plant mutualists are obligate and cannot survive without their partner,
1965 they are especially vulnerable to extinction if their partner ceases to interact cooperatively [See
1966 2]. Although mutualism breakdown is rarely documented [2,3], recent research supports the idea
1967 that habitat loss and fragmentation can disrupt mutualisms between plants and their seed
1968 dispersers [1,4,5]. To evaluate likelihood of mutualism breakdown in an ecosystem experiencing
1969 habitat loss, a first step is to determine if a species will continue to use an altered habitat, and
1970 hence be available to perform their ecosystem function (e.g. disperse seeds).

1971 Clark's nutcrackers (*Nucifraga columbiana*) disperse seeds of at least ten species of
1972 conifers in the western U.S. [See 6]. They rapidly and effectively move seeds up to 32.6 km,
1973 across latitudinal and elevational gradients, and into disturbed areas [7,8]. The continued
1974 association between Clark's nutcrackers and conifers may be critical in maintaining healthy
1975 forests in the western U.S., and enabling rapid colonization of newly available ideal habitats.
1976 Whitebark pine (*Pinus albicaulis*), a candidate for the endangered species list, is an obligate
1977 mutualist of Clark's nutcrackers [9,10]. Therefore, it is particularly important that Clark's
1978 nutcrackers continue to disperse seeds within whitebark pine habitats. However, evidence
1979 suggests that Clark's nutcracker populations are declining in large parts of their range, likely as a
1980 result of the widespread decline of five-needle white pines [7,11,12]. The birds are still relatively
1981 common in the Greater Yellowstone Ecosystem, despite the high mortality of whitebark pines in
1982 the region [13,14]. Previous research suggests that Douglas-fir (*Pseudotsuga menziesii*) is an
1983 important alternative seed source when whitebark pine cone crops are low, and during the
1984 breeding season, radio-tagged Clark's nutcrackers selected Douglas-fir habitat [15,16]. We
1985 predicted that, because of the apparent dependence of Clark's nutcracker on both species,

1986 occurrence (use) patterns would be primarily influenced by both whitebark pine and Douglas-fir
1987 habitat.

1988 Extensive whitebark pine restoration efforts are underway, assuming that once a certain
1989 level of whitebark pine restoration has been achieved, Clark's nutcrackers will be available to
1990 continue dispersing seeds [17,18]. Understanding which habitat characteristics, and at what
1991 scale, increases the probability of Clark's nutcracker occurrence will aid in increasing the
1992 probability of the birds being locally available and help reduce the potentially detrimental impact
1993 of whitebark pine decline. Moreover, quantifying local thresholds of Clark's nutcracker
1994 occurrence will illuminate whether the current whitebark pine restoration guidelines are accurate
1995 for the Greater Yellowstone Ecosystem. The primary goal of this study was to determine whether
1996 presence or density of whitebark pine cone crop, presence or density of whitebark pine and
1997 Douglas-fir habitat at the local scale, and/or area of whitebark pine and Douglas-fir habitat at the
1998 landscape scale, best predicted Clark's nutcracker occurrence. Because Clark's nutcracker
1999 behavior varied considerably throughout the year, we analyzed occurrence separately for each of
2000 five stages of the birds' annual cycle: breeding season, early and late summer, fall seed harvest,
2001 and post-harvest, and quantified the threshold values of whitebark pine habitat above which
2002 Clark's nutcrackers had a high (>75%) probability of occurrence in each stage of the annual
2003 cycle. To inform current management strategies, we assessed whether previous studies
2004 accurately predicted our observation data from the southern Greater Yellowstone Ecosystem. To
2005 aid in the design of future Clark's nutcracker surveys, we compared how inference about
2006 occurrence patterns changed using alternative (<100, infinite) survey radii. Because we expected
2007 whitebark pine cone crop to be a strong predictor of occurrence, and because determining cone
2008 count is labor intensive, we also evaluated if it was possible to predict cone crop at a location

2009 based on other habitat variables.

2010 **Materials and methods**

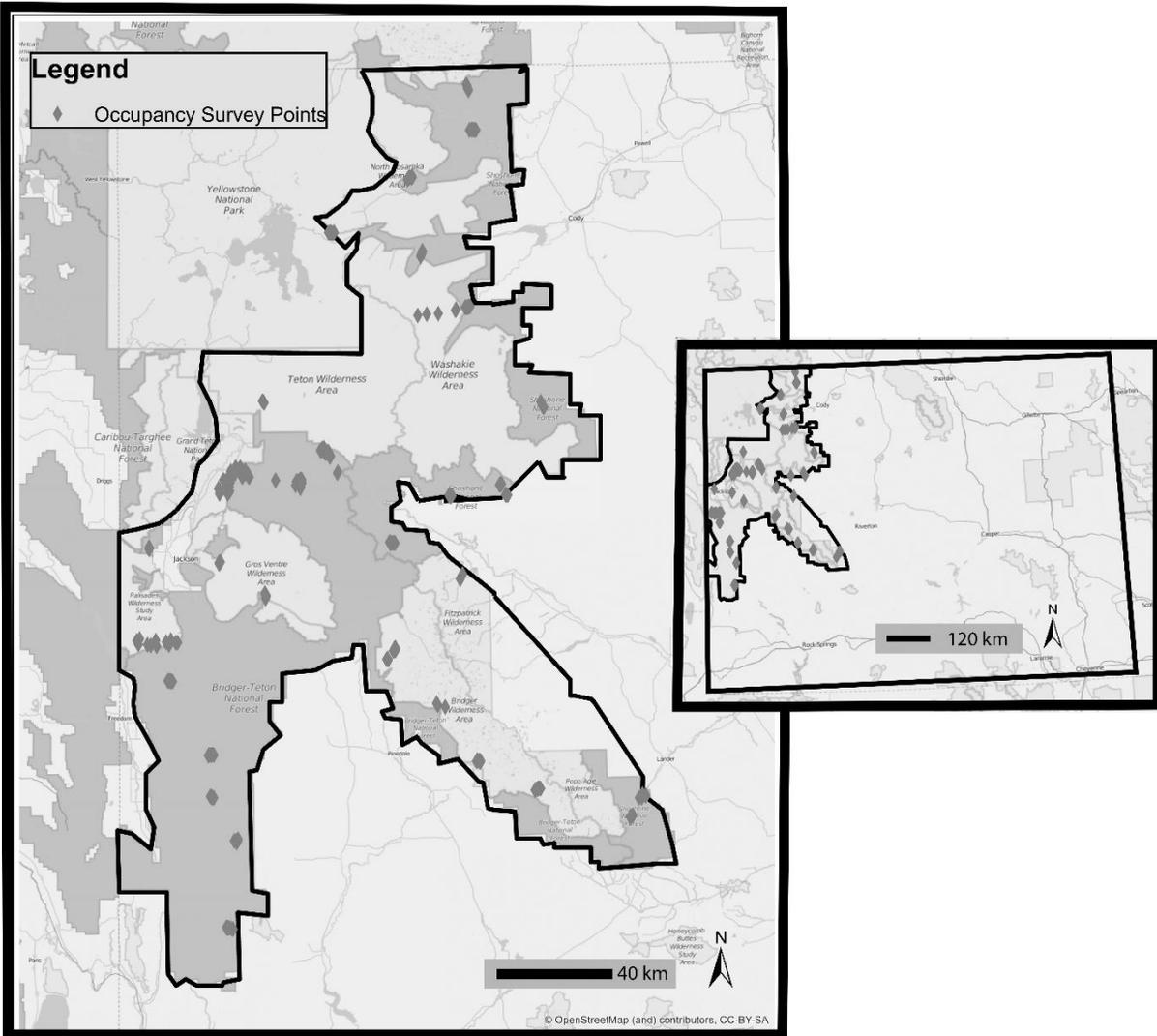
2011 **Ethics statement**

2012 This research was approved by the Cornell University Institutional Animal Care and Use
2013 Committee (protocol # 2008-0176). We conducted all field work under U.S. Forest Service
2014 Special-Use Authorization # JAC747002 (2009-2013) and Grand Teton National Park Scientific
2015 Research and Collecting Permit #'s GRTE-2011-SCI-0052 and GRTE-2012-SCI-0069.

2016 **Field methodology**

2017 **Study area**

2018 This study is based on five years (2009 - 2013) of Clark's nutcracker surveys carried out in the
2019 Greater Yellowstone Ecosystem, in northwestern Wyoming, primarily in Bridger Teton and
2020 Shoshone National Forests, and Grand Teton National Park (25,050 km²; bounded by 45°00'01"
2021 N north, 42°09'14" N south, 111°02'56"W west, and 108°42'55"W east; Fig. 4.1). We conducted
2022 3,135 point counts at 238 random sites. Sites ranged in elevation from 1,843 to 3,372 m, and
2023 were located in a habitat mosaic dominated by six conifer species, whitebark pine, Douglas-fir,
2024 limber pine (*Pinus flexilis*), lodgepole pine (*Pinus contorta*), Engelmann spruce (*Picea*
2025 *englemannii*), and subalpine fir (*Abies lasiocarpa*). The conifer habitat was interspersed with
2026 aspen (*Populus tremuloides*), sagebrush (*Artemisia tridentata*), grassy open areas, high mountain
2027 meadows and rocky outcroppings.



2028

2029 **Figure. 4.1. Study area in the Greater Yellowstone Ecosystem.** The inset map depicts the

2030 study area within the state of Wyoming. (OpenStreetMap basemap:

2031 <http://www.openstreetmap.org/copyright> [56].)

2032

2033 **Stages of the annual cycle**

2034 We divided each year into five stages of the Clark's nutcracker annual cycle (Table 4.1).

2035 The divisions are biologically relevant, based on observations of variation in Clark's nutcracker

2036 behavior associated with life cycle stages and annual environmental changes.

2037 **Table 4.1. Dates of surveys during the five stages of the annual cycle.**

Stage of the annual cycle		Associated dates of surveys				
		2009	2010	2011	2012	2013
Breeding season	March 5, the first date in any year a Clark's nutcracker was seen building a nest, through June 15, the last date a nestling was observed on a nest.	NA	NA	Mar 15 – Jun 10	NA	May 19 – Jun 15
Early summer	June 16 through the day prior to when Clark's nutcrackers were observed eating immature whitebark pine seeds.	NA	NA	Jun 16 – Jun 30	Jun 22	Jun 16 – Jun 29
Late summer	Period during which Clark's nutcrackers were seed predators, eating immature whitebark pine seeds, but not yet caching mature seeds.	July 15 – Aug 11	July 15 – July 28	July 7 – Aug 3	July 12 – July 27	July 12 – Aug 9
Fall seed harvest stage	Period during which Clark's nutcrackers were potential seed dispersers, harvesting and caching mature whitebark pine seeds.	Aug 18 – Aug 30	NA	Aug 16 – Sept 15	Aug 13 – Sept 6	Aug 12 – Sept 28
Post-	Period during which we	Sept 9	NA	NA	Sept 10	Sept 29

harvest	observed no mature whitebark	—			—	—
stage	pine cones remaining on the trees.	Sept 22			Sept 27	Oct 1

2038

2039 **Clark’s nutcracker occupancy point surveys**

2040 We established 238 random and 9 arbitrary occupancy point survey sites between 2009
 2041 and 2013. The points were located throughout Bridger-Teton and Shoshone National Forest, in
 2042 or within seven km of whitebark pine habitat. Habitat at points included all six dominant conifer
 2043 species. Schaming [14] documented whitebark pine, limber pine, Douglas-fir, lodgepole pine,
 2044 Engelmann spruce, and subalpine fir at 52%, 22%, 33%, 38%, 48% and 64% of the 247 survey
 2045 points, respectively. For details on point placement, see Schaming [14].

2046 Each year, point count surveys were conducted at newly established points and a subset
 2047 of points established in previous years. We carried out up to five surveys at each point each year.
 2048 One survey consisted of three sequential ten-minute point counts, after an initial three-minute
 2049 waiting period to minimize disturbance caused by our arrival. Three counts were necessary to
 2050 evaluate detectability of Clark’s nutcrackers as a function of habitats variables [19,20].

2051 In addition to recording whether Clark’s nutcrackers were detected through sight and/or
 2052 calls, we recorded the distance to each observation. Flyovers were noted separately, but were
 2053 included in the analyses [21]. Surveys were conducted when precipitation was absent or limited
 2054 to light intermittent rain or snow.

2055 **Habitat surveys**

2056 **Belt transects.** To determine the annual number of cone-bearing whitebark pine trees per
 2057 hectare, we conducted one set of belt transects at all points visited each year. We completed the

2058 belt transects once whitebark pine cones were visible, typically mid to late July. One set of belt
2059 transects consisted of four separate belt transects, each 10 m wide and 50 m long, beginning from
2060 the survey point, and extending in each cardinal direction. The first 5 m of the western and
2061 eastern transects were discarded due to overlapping with the north and south transects.
2062 Therefore, a total of 1,900 m² was included in each survey. Within each belt transect, we counted
2063 the number of dead, live, cone-bearing, and live, non-cone-bearing whitebark pine trees >7 cm
2064 DBH (diameter at breast height; 1.4 m). All trees with green foliage were classified as “live”,
2065 regardless of condition.

2066 **Cone counts.** At each survey point, once cones were visible with binoculars, we
2067 randomly chose four cone-bearing whitebark pine trees for cone counts. Using a randomly
2068 selected azimuth bearing, we walked in the chosen direction from the point until we located the
2069 closest ovulate cone-bearing whitebark pine tree within 50 m. If four cone-bearing whitebark
2070 pine trees were not available within 50 m, we counted cones on as many as were available.
2071 Whitebark pine trees regularly grow in clusters; we considered each stem that split from a clump
2072 below 1.4 m to be a separate tree. Each year, we counted the number of new cones on the same
2073 four randomly chosen trees. We counted cones twice at each point in 2009, the first count
2074 between July 12 and July 31, and the second count between August 21 and August 30. Between
2075 2010 and 2013, we counted cones at every visit when cones were visible. If, between years, a
2076 tree had died, could not be relocated, or did not bear cones, we randomly chose a replacement
2077 tree. As long as there were cones at the first visit, we did not replace a tree that did not have
2078 cones on subsequent visits within that year. We counted the number of new cones versus
2079 previous years’ old cones with handheld binoculars. Each cone was classified as whole,
2080 containing a “dished out” seed harvesting scar (a sign of nutcracker occurrence [22]), or stripped

2081 (all scales removed, a sign of nutcracker occurrence [22]). We flagged each cone tree, and
2082 recorded their coordinates with a global positioning system unit (GPS; Garmin International,
2083 Olathe, Kansas, USA).

2084 **Point quarter method.** We used a modified point quarter method to determine tree
2085 species, density, frequency, coverage (basal area), and importance value at survey points [23].
2086 We conducted point quarters once per location during the five-year study period. At each survey
2087 point, we carried out a point quarter at the survey point, and at four additional points, 30 - 35 m
2088 to the northwest, northeast, southwest and southeast. At each of the five points, we divided the
2089 area into four quadrants, along north-south and east-west axes. In each quadrant, we documented
2090 the species of, and measured the circumference (± 0.1 cm) of, and distance (m) to the closest live
2091 tree, and the circumference of and distance to the closest live and dead whitebark pine tree. We
2092 noted presence of mountain pine beetles and blister rust on all live whitebark and limber pine
2093 trees. If no trees and/or no live and/or dead whitebark pine trees were present within 200 m, the
2094 quadrant was labeled as empty for that category. Due to logistical complications, we were unable
2095 to complete the point quarter method at one of the 238 occupancy survey points. We noted
2096 elevation, slope, aspect, and general site conditions at each point.

2097 **Statistical analyses**

2098 **Cones per hectare**

2099 For each survey conducted while whitebark pine cones were visible, we determined the
2100 associated number of whitebark pine cones per hectare. First, each year, we calculated the
2101 number of cone-bearing whitebark pines per hectare, and the average number of cones during
2102 each cone count. Then, multiplying the number of cone bearing trees per hectare by the average
2103 number of cones, we calculated an index of whitebark pine cones per hectare.

2104 **Local whitebark pine and Douglas-fir habitat**

2105 We used the point quarter data to determine the DBH, basal area per ha, and importance value of
 2106 each tree species at each point (Table 4.2). We used importance value as the measure of local
 2107 habitat because it incorporates relative frequency, relative density, and relative cover, instead of
 2108 assuming one of the three variables is an adequate measure of a species' importance or
 2109 dominance. Previous Clark's nutcracker surveys in whitebark pine habitats used basal area as a
 2110 measure of local whitebark pine habitat [11,12]. To validate comparisons with previous studies,
 2111 we computed the Spearman rank correlation, between basal area per hectare and importance
 2112 value at the 238 random points as a measure of association. Managers regularly use whitebark
 2113 pine basal area as a surrogate for cone crop when predicting probability of nutcracker visitation
 2114 [11,17,18]. We therefore also used a Spearman rank correlation test to quantify the relationship
 2115 between basal area and cone crop.

2116 **Table 4.2. Methods used to calculate habitat variables.**

Variables	Calculations	Clarification
DBH (cm)	Circumference / π	NA
Basal area/ha (m ²)	$((\text{DBH} / 2)^2 * \pi) / 10,000$	NA
Relative frequency	(frequency of the species / total frequency of all species) * 100	Frequency = number of sample points at which the species occurs.
Relative density	(# individuals of the species / total # of	NA

	individuals of all species) * 100	
Relative cover	(cover of the species / total cover of all species) * 100	Cover = density for the species * average basal area for the species.
Importance value	relative frequency + relative density + relative dominance	NA

2117

2118 **Landscape scale whitebark pine and Douglas-fir**

2119 We determined the area of whitebark pine and Douglas-fir habitat on the landscape with a
 2120 land cover type map in ArcGIS. First, we constructed a geospatial layer of land cover types using
 2121 map data from the whitebark pine stand-level condition assessment [17] and four national forest,
 2122 national park and GAP analysis maps. For details on the construction of the geospatial layer, see
 2123 Schaming [14].

2124 In ArcGIS (10.1, ESRI), we created a 32.6 km radius buffer around each point, and
 2125 calculated the area of whitebark pine habitat within each buffer. We used a buffer of 32.6 km
 2126 because Clark’s nutcrackers are known to travel up to 32.6 km from their summer home range to
 2127 harvest seeds [8]. We evaluated if this was an appropriate measure of landscape scale to use in
 2128 analyses [24]. First, we determined predictor values at multiple scales by systematically
 2129 increasing the radius of the buffer around a subset of points (the 2009 – 2012 sample points; n =
 2130 103), by 1 km increments, up to 33 km. Then, we calculated the area of whitebark pine within

2131 each buffer. To find the largest increment for which $r_s > 0.70$ for all predictors, we conducted
2132 Spearman rank correlations between the area of whitebark pine within 1 km and each other
2133 buffer, 2 km – 33 km [24]. All r_s were > 0.70 , so we considered a 32.6 km buffer appropriate.
2134 We then determined the area of Douglas fir within 3.2 km of each point, the median diameter of
2135 a breeding season home range [16].

2136 **Naïve occurrence, comparisons with previous research**

2137 We used mixed models (glmer) in the “lme4” package [25] in R [version 3.1.2; ,26] to
2138 evaluate fall harvest naïve occurrence as a function of cone crop, with site ID and year as random
2139 variables. Naïve occurrence was the detection or not of Clark’s nutcrackers from our occupancy
2140 surveys. We evaluated occurrence at radii of ≤ 100 m and an infinite distance separately (the set
2141 of models with the two radii is called the “pair of models”). We included data from all visits to
2142 each point during the fall harvest each year. We only examined fall harvest detections because
2143 this is the stage during which Clark’s nutcrackers act as seed dispersers, rather than just seed
2144 predators [27]. First, we included all surveys in the pair of models. Second, we included all
2145 surveys with a whitebark pine importance value > 0 (i.e. whitebark pine present at point) in the
2146 pair of models. Then, because the cone crop data was zero-inflated, we predicted that the sites
2147 without cones would have an outsize impact, and we analyzed a pair of models to evaluate fall
2148 harvest naïve occurrence as a function of presence or absence of whitebark pine cones. Finally,
2149 we fit a pair of models to evaluate fall harvest naïve occurrence as a function of cone crop, only
2150 including surveys at points where cones were present. We scaled the cone crop data for the final
2151 ≤ 100 m radius model to enable model convergence.

2152 We compared our naïve occurrence results to the predictions of McKinney et al. [11] and
2153 Barringer et al. [12]. To be consistent with the other protocols, we included all the surveys at

2154 which whitebark pine was present (whitebark pine importance value >0), cone crop density was
2155 >0, cones were counted on the same day as the occupancy survey, and survey date was between
2156 July 15 and September 15. First, we calculated the squared log of the cone crop density per
2157 hectare, the index of cone production used by McKinney et al. [11], from each of our cone
2158 counts. We converted infinite radius occurrence data to the proportion of hours with at least one
2159 detection. McKinney et al. [11] and Barringer et al. [12] predicted Clark's nutcracker occurrence
2160 as a function of cone production, using the linear regression model $y = -0.449 + 0.019x$, and the
2161 beta regression model $y = (e^{(-1.5165+0.03883*A2)})/(1+e^{(-1.5165+0.03883*A2)})$,
2162 respectively. For each cone count, we determined the predicted proportion of hours with at least
2163 one detection for the cone crop density index, using both functions. We used Spearman rank
2164 correlations to evaluate if there was a correlation between proportion of hours with at least one
2165 detection from our infinite radius fall harvest survey data and the predictions from McKinney et
2166 al.'s [11] and Barringer et al.'s [12] functions. Then, we used one-tailed Wilcoxon signed-rank
2167 tests to evaluate if the two previous models significantly underpredicted the probability of
2168 nutcracker occurrence at the survey points.

2169 **Occupancy models**

2170 We used occupancy models to evaluate whether whitebark pine cone crop, or whitebark
2171 pine or Douglas-fir at local or landscape scales influenced Clark's nutcracker occurrence during
2172 each stage of the annual cycle. MacKenzie et al. [19] used probabilistic arguments to construct a
2173 likelihood method for estimating probability of detection (p) based on repeated site visits and, by
2174 accounting for imperfect detection, the proportion of sites occupied (ψ). We followed this
2175 approach, and recorded the detection, or not, of nutcrackers during each 10 min point survey.
2176 Non-detection resulted from either a true absence, or Clark's nutcrackers being present but not

2177 detected. Using detection non-detection data from the point surveys, we estimated site- and
2178 stage-specific detection (p), and occurrence probability (ψ) as a function of survey and site
2179 specific covariates.

2180 For each stage, we included only covariates hypothesized to be biologically relevant for each
2181 particular stage based on Clark's nutcracker ecology (Table 4.3) [14,16]. Clark's nutcrackers
2182 only foraged on whitebark pine cones during the late summer and fall harvest. We predicted
2183 local presence of whitebark pine would only influence Clark's nutcracker occurrence during
2184 early summer when Clark's nutcracker presumably scouted for future seed sources, and during
2185 the late summer and fall harvest when the birds were harvesting the seeds. We predicted that the
2186 area of whitebark pine on the landscape would influence the birds' occurrence throughout the
2187 year, since even when the birds were not harvesting seeds, they would be consuming seeds
2188 previously harvested and cached within 32.6 km of the harvest trees, or scouting for future seed
2189 sources. We observed Clark's nutcrackers regularly harvesting Douglas-fir seeds in the late
2190 winter and breeding season, and harvesting and caching Douglas-fir seeds during the postharvest
2191 stage [Schaming personal observation, 16]. Douglas-fir habitat was also consistently selected for
2192 breeding season home range [16]. Therefore, we predicted local presence of Douglas-fir, and
2193 area of Douglas-fir on the landscape would impact Clark's nutcracker occurrence during the
2194 breeding season and postharvest stages. When modeling detectability, we included tree density
2195 for all stages because it seemed more difficult to both see and hear birds in sites with higher tree
2196 density (Schaming personal observation). We included whitebark pine importance value as a
2197 predictor for fall harvest detectability, because during that time, the birds seemed to call more
2198 loudly and frequently, and to move in larger, noisier groups when foraging on whitebark cones
2199 (Schaming personal observation). In Table 4.3, we provide details of the stage-specific

2200 covariates considered in the occupancy models.

2201 **Table 4.3. Predictor variables originally included in the single-season occupancy models.**

Predictor variables	Breeding season	Early summer	Late summer	Fall harvest	Post- harvest
Probability of occurrence					
WBP* cone crop density			x†	x†	
WBP importance value		x	x	x	
Area of WBP on landscape	x†	x†	x†	x†	x†
Douglas-fir importance value	x				
Area of Douglas-fir on landscape	x†				x†
WBP cone crop density X** WBP importance value			x	x	
WBP cone crop density X Area of WBP on landscape			x	x	
WBP importance value X Area of WBP on landscape		x	x	x	
Douglas-fir importance value X Area of WBP on landscape	x				
Area of WBP on landscape X Area of Douglas-fir on landscape	x				x
Detection					
Tree density	x	x	x	x	x
WBP importance value				x	

Tree density X WBP importance value				x	
--	--	--	--	---	--

2202 *WBP is the abbreviation for whitebark pine.

2203 ** X signifies an interaction.

2204 † Included in final analysis.

2205

2206 Because whitebark pine cone crop density and whitebark pine and Douglas-fir
2207 importance values were extremely zero-inflated, each was included both as a binary
2208 (present/absent) and continuous (>0) covariate. For example, by including the whitebark pine
2209 importance value covariate as both binary and continuous, we were able to ask if the probability
2210 of Clark's nutcrackers occupying a site depended on if there whitebark pine trees present at the
2211 site or not. Then, if occurrence was influenced by the presence of whitebark pines, did the
2212 probability of occurrence change in relation to the area of whitebark pine? Each covariate form
2213 only appeared if the other was in the model. All predictor variables were z-score standardized
2214 and, using Spearman rank correlations, we determined that covariates were not correlated in a
2215 way that would influence the resulting inference.

2216 We modeled year- and stage-specific detection probability as a random effect with a
2217 single mean and standard deviation. We treated each year as independent because we had
2218 predicted *a priori* that regional abundance and behaviors of birds that influenced detection, but
2219 not occurrence, may have differed between both stages and years. Due to small sample sizes
2220 during some year-stage combinations, we modelled year and stage covariate effects as covariate-
2221 specific random effects, i.e., with a covariate-specific mean and standard deviation. In addition,
2222 when modeling detection, we included an additional observation level random effect to account

2223 for lack of model fit. We only included occurrence data from the first visit (three ten-minute
2224 surveys) to each random point during each stage each year, and included ‘site’ as a random effect
2225 to account for repeated visits to the same site during the same stage over multiple years.

2226 The models met the following key assumptions [20]. One, species can be never detected
2227 by error when actually absent. Two, the number of individuals available for detection must vary
2228 among counts, resulting in variation in detection probability. Three, detection events must be
2229 independent. Four, occurrence and detection probability are assumed to be similar across sites
2230 and time, except when the difference is modeled with covariates. The fifth assumption, that the
2231 population must be demographically closed to changes in occurrence during the sampling period
2232 (the three counts at each visit), was partially violated [20]. The size of the area surveyed was
2233 small compared to the size of a Clark’s nutcracker home range, and the species may have been
2234 temporarily absent during a survey. This random temporary absence can be viewed as a random
2235 process, resulting in a slight violation of the demographic closure assumption being acceptable
2236 This assumption can be relaxed by an alternative interpretation of the model parameters such that
2237 “occupancy” was interpreted as “use” and detection as “in the site and detected” [20]. We
2238 therefore evaluated “occurrence” (use) rather than of “occupancy”.

2239 We adopted a Bayesian analysis of the occupancy model because of the flexibility it
2240 afforded in terms of incorporating all of the stage-year data, regardless of number of sites
2241 sampled, and to incorporate the random effects structure [28]. We fit a model for each survey
2242 radius, ≤ 100 m and an infinite distance. We fit the data with JAGS [29] through the “jagsUI”
2243 package [30] in R. We used vague priors for all hyperparameters, and posterior distributions
2244 were approximated using three 60,000 Markov chain Monte Carlo (MCMC) iterations with a
2245 burn-in of 20,000 iterations, and thinning rate of 1. Chains were visually diagnosed to confirm

2246 convergence.

2247 We used cross-product Bayesian model selection [31] to evaluate the importance of
2248 covariates and model structure. Bayesian model selection was not required for detection, because
2249 no covariates were included in the final detection model. Based on Barbieri and Berger's [32]
2250 threshold for the mean posterior inclusion probability we excluded all covariates that received an
2251 inclusion probability of $P(I_j = 1 | \mathbf{y}) \leq 0.5$. This criterion is useful, and recommended, for
2252 reducing the model space by removing variables with a small marginal inclusion probability
2253 [32,33]. For occurrence, at both radii considered, the final global candidate model set included
2254 four predictor variables. The model space for each stage was further refined based on the *a priori*
2255 predictions. The subset of candidate models used in the final analysis are shown in Table 4.3.

2256 Using cross-product model selection, a posterior distribution of the binary indicator
2257 variable was generated, representing the number of iterations in which each model was selected.
2258 This posterior therefore represents the *model probability*, or the probability that model m was the
2259 best model from the candidate set M . The cross-product approach provides a posterior
2260 distribution of the identity of the model accepted in each iteration (i.e. of model support) which
2261 in turn identifies which covariate effects are in the model. Using this structure, summarizing the
2262 posterior distribution for any parameter conditional on whether it is contained within the
2263 supported model conveniently yields model averaged estimates. We also computed covariate
2264 importance by summarizing the posterior inclusion probability of each covariate across all
2265 models. In the final model set for both radii, each parameter was included in an equal number of
2266 models.

2267 To assess model fit, we implemented a Bayesian version of the MacKenzie and Bailey
2268 [34] goodness-of-fit test. For both radius models, the 95% Bayesian Credible intervals (BCI) did

2269 include 0, suggesting adequate fit (95% BCI = -1.37 – 0.46 and -0.59 – 1.65, respectively).

2270 **Predictability of whitebark pine cone crop**

2271 We evaluated if managers could reasonably use a relatively stable measure of whitebark
2272 pine habitat, such as basal area, importance value or area on the landscape, as a proxy for cone
2273 crop. First, we fit a negative binomial model to evaluate if cone crop in 2009 predicted cone crop
2274 at the site in 2011, using the “MASS” package [35] in R. We compared the largest set of paired
2275 points between two years at which >0 cones were observed, the 21 points we visited during the
2276 late summer in both 2009 and 2011. Then, for all points with a whitebark pine importance value
2277 >0, we evaluated if the whitebark pine importance value predicted the average number of cones
2278 per hectare, from the first count per year, over five years, using a zero-inflated negative binomial
2279 model using the “pscl” package [36] in R.

2280 To determine if cone crop at the fall harvest stage varied with whitebark pine health, we
2281 fit a mixed model in the “lme4” package in R, with a Poisson distribution, and with site ID and
2282 year as random variables. To determine overall significance, we then used an ANOVA to
2283 compare a pair of models, one with and one without the health effect. Health was included as a
2284 categorical variable with four levels, low, moderate to high, high and very high mortality
2285 whitebark pine. Only points with cones present were included in the analysis. To examine the
2286 variation in cone crop as a function of whitebark pine health in an average year at an average
2287 point, we computed and compared the least-squares means in a linear model with the “lsmeans”
2288 package [37] in R.

2289 **Other**

2290 We used R to perform all analyses, unless otherwise stated. We checked for normality
2291 and homogeneity of variance, and met all key assumptions underlying application of general

2292 linear and general linear mixed models. We applied $p \leq 0.05$ as the significance level, and report
2293 means \pm standard error of the mean.

2294 **Data**

2295 All of the original data from which this article is based are deposited at Figshare
2296 https://figshare.com/articles/Data_for_paper_Clark_s_nutcracker_occurrence/3494312. Four sets
2297 of habitat maps were obtained from third parties and are available upon request. Data from the
2298 whitebark pine stand-level condition assessment are available from The Greater Yellowstone
2299 Whitebark Pine Subcommittee (contact the current committee chair listed on
2300 <http://fedgycc.org/WhitebarkPineOverview.htm>). The Bridger-Teton National Forest and Grand
2301 Teton National Park maps can be obtained from Nancy Bockino (Nancy_Bockino@nps.gov,
2302 Grand Teton National Park). The Shoshone National Forest maps can be obtained from Janice
2303 Wilson (janicewilson@fs.fed.us, U.S. Forest Service Rocky Mountain Region Regional Office,
2304 Geospatial Services). Wyoming GAP analysis vegetation maps are available online from the
2305 U.S. Geological Survey National Gap Analysis Program Land Cover Data Portal
2306 (<http://gapanalysis.usgs.gov/gaplandcover/>).

2307 **Results**

2308 **Habitat**

2309 Habitat varied considerably between the 238 points (Table 4.4). The basal area per hectare and
2310 importance value of whitebark pine were highly positively correlated ($\rho = 0.9$, $p < 0.001$).
2311 Between 2009 and 2013, we counted cones at each point an average of 2 years (± 0.07 SEM;
2312 range 1 - 5). The basal area per hectare was only moderately positively correlated with the
2313 average cone density per hectare (average of the first cone count per year, across all years; $\rho =$

2314 0.6, $p < 0.001$). Whitebark pine cones were present and visible as early as July 12 and as late as
 2315 September 29.

2316 **Table 4.4. Habitat variables at 238 random points.**

	Mean \pm SEM	Median	Range	# Sites where present versus absent
Whitebark pine cone crop density (cones/ha) [all points; only points with cones]*	258 \pm 28; 916 \pm 48	0	0 – 8,132	82 versus 156 (>0 cones in ≥ 1 year versus 0 cones in all years)
Basal area/ha [all points; only points with whitebark pine]	1.3 \pm 0.2; 2.6 \pm 0.3	0.03; 1.0	0 – 18.5; 0.006 – 18.5	NA
Whitebark pine importance value	57 \pm 5	16	0 - 305	122 versus 115 (importance value >0 versus 0; 1 NA)
Douglas-fir importance value	51 \pm 5	0	0 - 300	81 versus 156 (importance value >0 versus 0; 1 NA)

Area of whitebark pine within 32.6 km (ha)	44,997 ± 1,294	44,068	2,916 – 87,259	NA
Area of Douglas-fir within 3.2 km (ha)	324 ± 24	228	0 – 1,754	NA

2317 *Includes cone counts for the first survey per stage of the annual cycle each year, then first
2318 survey per stage when cones were present.

2319

2320 The sub-watershed was the minimum mapping unit for the landscape scale measure of
2321 whitebark pine, and therefore, the data could not reliably be used for stand-level mortality
2322 calculations [38]. Sub-watersheds have discrete geographic boundaries, which form natural
2323 breaks delineated by ridgelines [38]. However, whitebark pine at the local scale measured in the
2324 field, and landscape scale, determined via ArcGIS, were reasonably consistent. The mean
2325 distance to whitebark pine habitat for points with a local whitebark pine importance value >0
2326 (i.e. whitebark pine present at the point) was 0.1 ± 0.02 km (n = 247; range = 0 – 1.5), while the
2327 mean distance for points with a local whitebark pine importance value of 0 (i.e. no whitebark
2328 pine present) was 2.0 ± 0.1 km (n = 201; range = 0 – 7.3).

2329 **Naïve occurrence, comparisons with previous research**

2330 Naïve occurrence at all points (three ten-minute counts combined) was 42% for ≤ 100 m radius
2331 and 64% for infinite radius (n = 869; Table 4.5). The probability of observing at least one Clark's

2332 nutcracker during the fall harvest was positively, and significantly, associated with whitebark
 2333 pine cone crop density for the ≤ 100 m radius data ($n = 448$; $\beta = 0.002 \pm 0.006$, $p = 0.008$) and the
 2334 infinite radius data ($n = 448$; $\beta = 0.004 \pm 0.002$, $p = 0.03$). On the other hand, when only
 2335 considering sites where whitebark pine was present, the likelihood of detecting a nutcracker
 2336 increased significantly with cone crop density using the ≤ 100 m radius data ($n = 249$; $\beta = 1.2 \pm$
 2337 0.4 , $p = 0.004$), but not with the infinite radius data ($n = 249$; $\beta = 0.9 \pm 0.5$, $p = 0.1$). In other
 2338 words, cone density predicted the probability that a nutcracker was observed in sampling
 2339 locations both in and near whitebark pine trees, although it is important to note that many sites
 2340 did not have whitebark pines present. However, when comparing sites where whitebark pine
 2341 trees were present, only the ability to observe a nutcracker ≤ 100 m could be adequately
 2342 predicted.

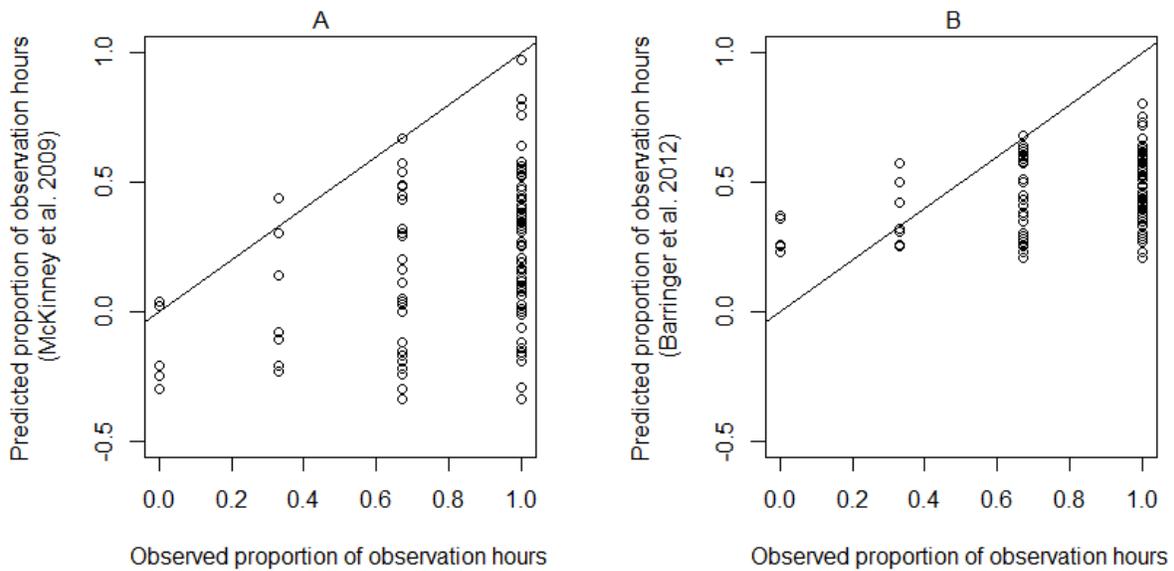
2343 **Table 4.5. Naïve occurrence during each stage of the annual cycle.**

Stage	Points occupied (%)		Total number of points
	≤ 100 m radius	Infinite radius	
Breeding season	14	20	128
Early summer	14	27	63
Late summer	51	78	333
Fall harvest	45	71	276
Postharvest	67	80	69

2344
 2345 Observing a nutcracker during the fall harvest was positively, and significantly,
 2346 associated with the presence of whitebark pine cones for both radii ($n = 448$; $\beta = 1.3 \pm 0.4$, $p =$
 2347 0.0003 , and $\beta = 1.4 \pm 0.5$, $p = 0.005$, for ≤ 100 and infinite respectively). However, when only

2348 including surveys with >0 cones, the cone crop per hectare did not significantly predict
 2349 occurrence at either radii (≤ 100 m: $n = 118$; $\beta = 0.6 \pm 0.5$, $p = 0.3$, or infinite: $\beta = 0.002 \pm 0.002$, p
 2350 $= 0.3$). In other words, when there were whitebark pine trees at a location, the presence of cones,
 2351 but not the number of cones, was a better predictor of the probability of whether or not Clark's
 2352 nutcrackers were observed.

2353 The proportion of hours with at least one detection from our infinite radius fall harvest
 2354 data was only weakly positively correlated with that predicted by McKinney et al. [11] and
 2355 Barringer et al. [12] ($n = 110$; $\rho = 0.3$, $p = 0.008$, and $\rho = 0.3$, $p = 0.006$). Both previous
 2356 models significantly underpredicted the proportion of observation hours resulting in Clark's
 2357 nutcracker observations in our study, based on an equivalent cone production index ($n = 110$; W
 2358 $= 714.5$, $p < 0.0001$, and $W = 1096.5$, $p < 0.0001$, respectively; Fig. 4.2).



2359
 2360 **Figure 4.2. Observed proportion of observation hours with Clark's nutcracker occurrence**
 2361 **versus proportion of hours predicted from cone production index using (A) McKinney et**
 2362 **al.'s [11] and (B) Barringer et al.'s [12] models.** The diagonal line represents a perfect

2363 prediction from the model (1:1). Both previous studies underpredicted the probability of naïve
 2364 Clark’s nutcracker occurrence.

2365

2366

2367 **Occupancy models**

2368 Occupancy models included data from 2,526 surveys (Table 4.6). Detection varied across
 2369 stages and years with a general trend of increasing detectability through the year. Detection was
 2370 relatively low during the breeding season, moderate during the early and late summer, and
 2371 relatively during the fall harvest and postharvest stages (Table 4.7 and Fig. 4.3). Within-year
 2372 variation was highest in late summer and certainty in detection probabilities reflected variation in
 2373 sample sizes (Table 4.7 and Fig. 4.3).

2374 **Table 4.6. Number of surveys per stage of the annual cycle included in occupancy models.**

Stage of the annual cycle	Sample size					
	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013	Total All Years
Breeding season	0	0	123	0	261	384
Early summer	0	0	51	6	132	189
Late summer	144	3	189	6	411	753
Fall harvest	144	0	165	72	612	993
Postharvest	144	0	0	45	18	207

2375

2376

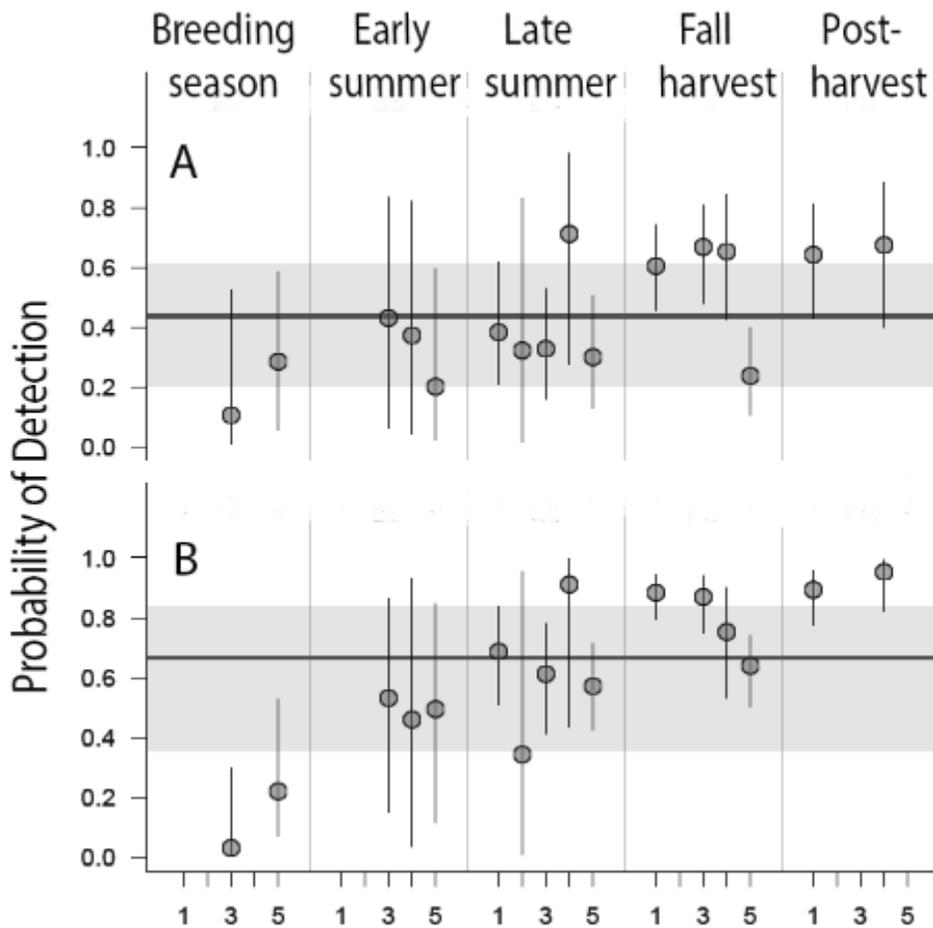
2377 **Table 4.7. Posterior mean year-stage detection probabilities and 95% Bayesian Credible**

2378 **Intervals.** Dashes indicate stage-year combinations without data.

Year	2009	2010	2011	2012	2013
Fall whitebark pine cone crop [55]	very high	low	medium	high	low
≤100 m radius					
Breeding season	-	-	0.10 (0.01,0.52)	-	0.27 (0.06,0.58)
Early summer	-	-	0.41 (0.07,0.83)	0.36 (0.05,0.82)	0.19 (0.02,0.6)
Late summer	0.39 (0.21,0.62)	0.30 (0.02,0.83)	0.32 (0.16,0.53)	0.74 (0.28,0.98)	0.29 (0.13,0.5)
Fall harvest	0.60 (0.46,0.74)	-	0.67 (0.48,0.81)	0.66 (0.43,0.84)	0.23 (0.11,0.4)
Post-harvest	0.64 (0.43,0.81)	-	-	0.68 (0.4,0.88)	-
Infinite radius					
Breeding season	-	-	0.03 (0,0.3)	-	0.22 (0.07,0.53)
Early summer	-	-	0.53 (0.15,0.87)	0.45 (0.04,0.93)	0.49 (0.12,0.85)
Late summer	0.69 (0.51,0.84)	0.33 (0.01,0.95)	0.61 (0.41,0.78)	0.92 (0.44,1)	0.57 (0.43,0.71)

Fall harvest	0.88 (0.79,0.94)	-	0.87 (0.75,0.94)	0.75 (0.53,0.9)	0.64 (0.5,0.74)
Post-harvest	0.89 (0.78,0.96)	-	-	0.95 (0.82,0.99)	-

2379



2380

2381 **Figure. 4.3. Posterior mean year-stage detection probabilities (red circles) and 95%**
 2382 **Bayesian Credible Intervals (BCI; vertical black lines) of the (A) ≤ 100 m radius, and (B)**
 2383 **infinite radius data.** Year-stage parameters are random effects from a hyper-distribution
 2384 represented by the blue horizontal line (the posterior mean of the mean), the blue shaded area
 2385 represents the 95% BCI of the estimate mean. Years 1 – 5 represent 2009 – 2013.

2386

2387 As expected, our results suggest that Clark’s nutcracker occurrence varies between stages of the
 2388 annual cycle (Tables 4.8 and 4.9). Whitebark pine cone crop density, and area of whitebark pine
 2389 and Douglas-fir on the landscape affected occurrence regardless of radius data used. Occurrence
 2390 was not, however, influenced by either whitebark pine or Douglas-fir importance value. The
 2391 survey radius slightly altered the extent to which variables impacted occurrence.

2392 **Table 4.8. Stage-specific posterior occupancy model probabilities.** Dashes indicate stages in
 2393 which effects were constrained to be 0 (i.e. were not considered).

	M1	M2	M3	M4	M5	M6
Covariates						
Intercept	X	X	X	X	X	X
Whitebark pine cone crop density (binary)		X			X	
Whitebark pine cone crop density (continuous)		X			X	
Area of whitebark pine on the landscape			X		X	X
Area of Douglas-fir on the landscape				X		X
Stage of the annual cycle						
≤100 m radius						
Breeding season	0.12	-	0.03	0.74	-	0.18
Early summer	0.70	-	0.30	-	-	-

Late summer	0.09	0.50	0.27	-	0.13	-
Fall harvest	0.00	0.29	0.08	-	0.63	-
Postharvest	0.50	-	0.15	0.24	-	0.11
Infinite radius						
Breeding season	0.02	-	0.00	0.69	-	0.29
Early summer	0.81	-	0.19	-	-	-
Late summer	0.23	0.34	0.30	-	0.14	-
Fall harvest	0.03	0.50	0.11	-	0.36	-
Postharvest	0.28	-	0.10	0.34	-	0.29

2394

2395 **Table 4.9. Model averaged, or conditional, parameter estimates (\pm 95% Confidence**

2396 **Internals), and conditional posterior support for each parameter in the occupancy model.**

2397 Posterior distribution of stage-specific parameter estimates, and conditional posterior support

2398 which shows how important is each covariate in predicting occurrence as compared to other

2399 parameters in the model set (in square brackets). Dashes indicate stages in which effects were

2400 constrained to be 0 (i.e. were not considered). Bolded results indicate that the CI's exclude 0 (i.e.

2401 there is an effect).

	Intercept	Whitebark pine cone crop density (binary)*	Whitebark pine cone crop density (continuous)	Area of whitebark pine on the landscape	Area of Douglas-fir on the landscape
≤ 100 m radius					

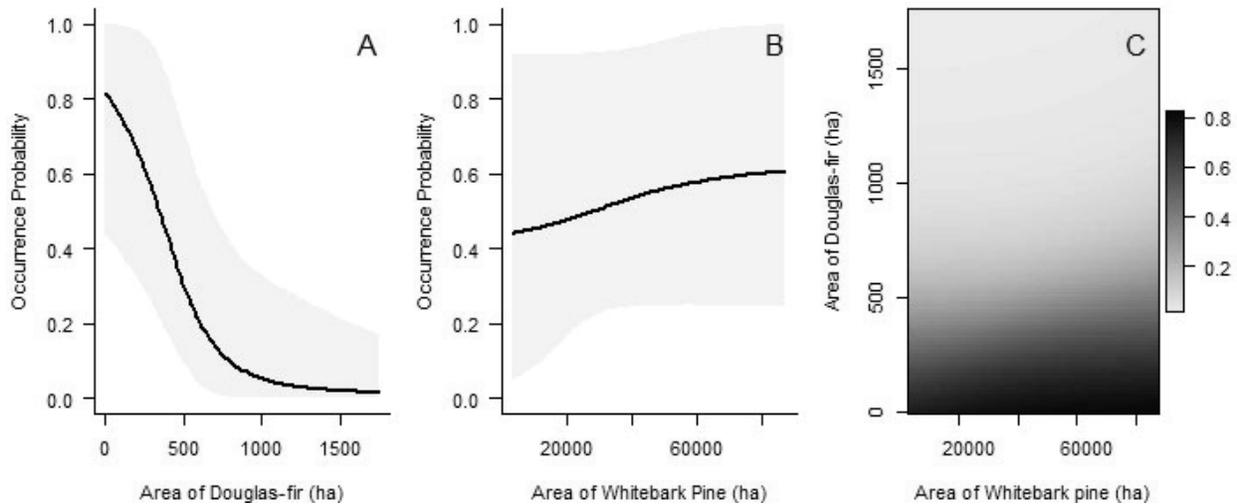
Breeding season	-0.86 (-1.93,1.42) [1.00]	-	-	0.39 (-0.58,2.23) [0.21]	-1.39 (-3.09,-0.32) [0.92]
Early summer	-1.03 (-2.46,1.26) [1.00]	-	-	-0.83 (-2.63,0.37) [0.30]	-
Late summer	2.72 (0.62,6.09) [1.00]	-2.51 (-5.46,-0.32) [0.63]	-0.37 (-2.07,1.52) [0.63]	1.25 (-0.05,3.72) [0.40]	-
Fall harvest	4.23 (2.37,6.84) [1.00]	-3.61 (-6.28,-1.37) [0.92]	0.57 (-1.82,2.4) [0.92]	0.83 (0.15,2.53) [0.71]	-
Postharvest	2.09 (0.69,5.79) [1.00]	-	-	0.9 (-1.70,4.63) [0.26]	0.78 (-3.41,4.18) [0.35]
Infinite radius					
Breeding season	0.27 (-1.14,2.79) [1.00]	-	-	0.87 (-0.24,2.54) [0.29]	-2.06 (-4.77,-0.63) [0.98]
Early summer	-0.5 (-1.38,0.7) [1.00]	-	-	-0.46 (-1.49,0.37) [0.19]	-
Late summer	3.75	-2.36	-0.27	1.25	-

	(1.44,7.14) [1.00]	(-5.2,0.99) [0.48]	(-2.45,1.86) [0.48]	(-2.33,3.72) [0.44]	
Fall harvest	5.22 (3.07,8.06) [1.00]	-3.44 (-6.26,-1.06) [0.86]	-0.08 (-2.69,1.94) [0.86]	0.83 (0.01,2.25) [0.47]	-
Postharvest	2.87 (1.36,5.31) [1.00]	-	-	1.11 (-0.69,3.32) [0.39]	2.36 (-0.89,6.23) [0.63]

2402

2403 **Breeding season**

2404 During the breeding season, occurrence at both ≤ 100 m and infinite radii was best explained by
2405 area of Douglas-fir (-1.39 (CI = -3.09,-0.32) and -2.06 (CI = -4.77,-0.63), respectively) and
2406 whitebark pine (0.39 (CI = -0.58,2.23), and 0.87 (CI = -0.24,2.54), respectively) on the
2407 landscape, but the area of Douglas-fir was 3.4 - 4.4 times more important (Table 4.9). The ≤ 100
2408 m and infinite radius models which included only area of Douglas-fir had 4.1 and 2.4 times more
2409 support than the models with both area of Douglas-fir and whitebark pine (Table 4.8).
2410 Probability of occurrence is predicted to decrease with a higher area of Douglas-fir on the
2411 landscape, and to increase slightly with an increase in area of whitebark pine (Fig. 4.4).



2412

2413 **Figure. 4.4. Predicted probability of Clark’s nutcracker occurrence during the breeding**

2414 **season as a function of area of Douglas-fir and whitebark pine on the landscape.** The graphs

2415 depict predictions based on data from infinite radius surveys. Values represent area of whitebark

2416 pine habitat within 32.6 km and Douglas-fir habitat within 3.2 km. On each graph, all variables

2417 in the models that are not shown on the graphs, are held at the mean. Gray shaded areas denote

2418 95% Bayesian Credible Intervals.

2419

2420 **Early summer**

2421 For both the ≤ 100 m and infinite radii data, the intercept-only model, i.e., with no

2422 covariates, received most support (70% and 81%, respectively; Table 4.9). Although the area of

2423 whitebark pine on the landscape had the strongest influence on occurrence, the effect was weak

2424 (-0.83 (CI = -2.63,0.37) and -0.46 (CI = -1.49,0.37)), and the intercept-only model received 2.3

2425 and 4.3 times more support for the ≤ 100 m and infinite radius data models respectively (Tables

2426 4.8 and 4.9).

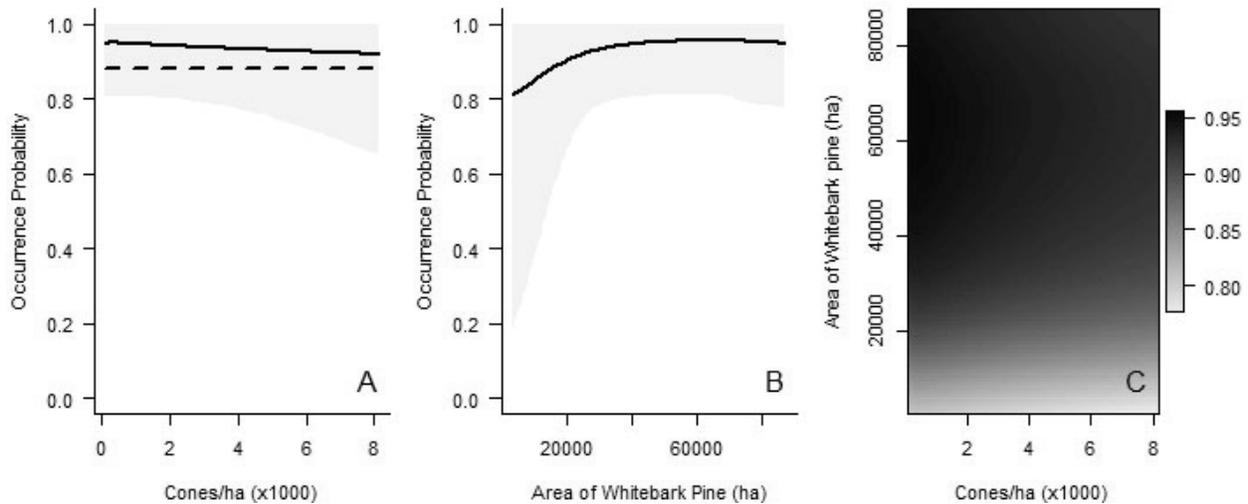
2427 **Late summer**

2428 During the late summer, when Clark’s nutcrackers were harvesting immature cones,

2429 presence or absence of cones (-2.51 (CI = -5.46,-0.32) and -2.36 (CI = -5.2,0.99) at ≤ 100 m and
2430 infinite radius, respectively) and the area of whitebark pine on the landscape (1.25 (CI = -0.05,
2431 3.72) and 1.25 (-2.33,3.72), respectively) had a relatively strong influence on Clark's nutcracker
2432 occurrence (Tables 4.8 and 4.9). Based on the parameter estimates for the ≤ 100 m and infinite
2433 radius models, the presence or absence of cones at a site was 7 – 9 times more important than the
2434 number of whitebark pine cones (Table 4.9). At ≤ 100 m there was a 27 – 99.6% increase in the
2435 odds of a site being occupied if cones were present, regardless of the number per ha. However, at
2436 an infinite radius, the results were equivocal as the confidence intervals bounded zero.

2437 Cone crop was only 1.1 – 1.6 times more important than area of whitebark pine (Table 4.9). At
2438 both radii, the model which included only cone crop density had approximately 1.9 and 1.1 times
2439 more support than the model which just included area of whitebark pine, and 3.8 and 2.4 times
2440 more support than the model which included cone crop and area of whitebark pine (Table 4.8). In
2441 other words, this variation in model support suggests that there are two different mechanisms,
2442 cone crop density and area of whitebark pine on the landscape which similarly increase the
2443 probability of Clark's nutcracker occurrence. A model which includes both includes redundancy,
2444 and is penalized for a higher number of variables. Hence including both variables is perhaps
2445 unnecessary. At ≤ 100 m radius, the top model had 5.6 times more support than the intercept only
2446 model, whereas at the infinite radius, it only had 1.5 times more support (Table 4.8).

2447 At all cone crop levels, when a mean area of whitebark pine is present on the landscape,
2448 the probability of occurrence is predicted to be relatively high (Fig. 4.5). However, variability in
2449 probability of occurrence increases as the number of cones per hectare increases. A high
2450 probability of occurrence, \geq approximately 75%, is predicted when the landscape is composed of
2451 a minimum of 8% cone-bearing whitebark pine habitat (~25,000 ha) within a 32.6 km radius.



2452

2453 **Figure. 4.5. Predicted probability of Clark’s nutcracker occurrence during the late summer**

2454 **as a function of the cone crop and area of whitebark pine on the landscape.** The graphs

2455 depict predictions based on data from infinite radius surveys. Values represent area of whitebark

2456 pine habitat within 32.6 km. On each graph, all variables in the models that are not shown on the

2457 graphs, are held at the mean. Gray shaded areas denote 95% Bayesian Credible Intervals. In A,

2458 the reference horizontal line shows the intercept when no cones are present.

2459

2460 **Fall harvest**

2461 During the fall harvest, presence or absence of cones (-3.61 (CI = -6.28,-1.37) and -3.44

2462 (CI = -6.26,-1.06) at ≤ 100 m and infinite radius, respectively) and area of whitebark pine on the

2463 landscape (0.83 (CI = 0.15,2.53) and 0.83 (CI = 0.01,2.25)) both had a relatively strong influence

2464 on Clark’s nutcracker occurrence. Whether or not cones were present at a site was 6 – 43 times

2465 more important than the number of whitebark pine cones (Table 4.9). At ≤ 100 m and an infinite

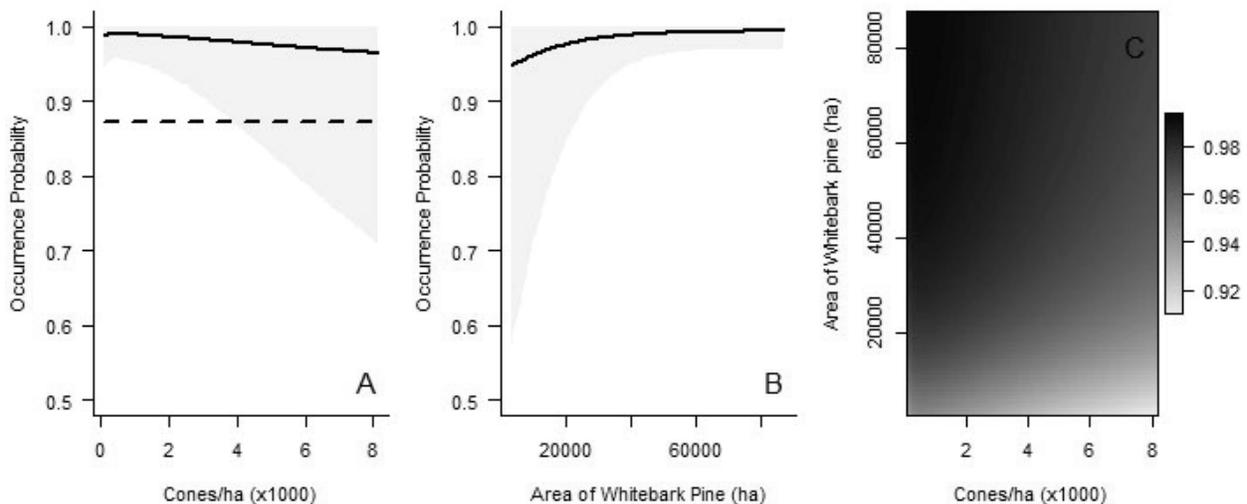
2466 radius, there was a 75 – 99.8% and 65 - 99.8% increase in the odds of a site being occupied if

2467 cones were present, respectively.

2468 Cone crop was only 1.3 – 1.8 times more important than the area of whitebark pine,

2469 respectively (Table 4.9). At ≤ 100 m radius, the model which included cone crop density and area
 2470 of whitebark pine had 2.2 times more support than the model which only included cone crop, and
 2471 7.9 times more support than the model which only included area of whitebark pine (Table 4.8).
 2472 On the other hand, at an infinite radius, the model which included cone crop had 1.4 times more
 2473 support than the model with both cone crop and area of whitebark pine and 4.5 times better than
 2474 the model with only area of whitebark pine.

2475 As cone crop increases, when a mean area of whitebark pine is present on the landscape,
 2476 the probability of occurrence is predicted to be high and change very little (Fig. 4.6). However,
 2477 when the minimum area of whitebark pine is on the landscape, variability of occurrence is high.
 2478 Accounting for variability, a high probability of occurrence, \geq approximately 75%, is predicted
 2479 when the landscape is composed of a minimum of 4% cone-bearing whitebark pine habitat
 2480 ($\sim 12,000$ ha) within a 32.6 km radius. At a high level of cone crop, variability in the probability
 2481 of occurrence is higher regardless of the area of whitebark pine.



2482
 2483 **Figure 4.6. Predicted probability of Clark's nutcracker occurrence during the fall harvest**
 2484 **as a function of the cone crop and area of whitebark pine on the landscape.** The graphs
 2485 depict predictions based on data from infinite radius surveys. Values represent area of whitebark

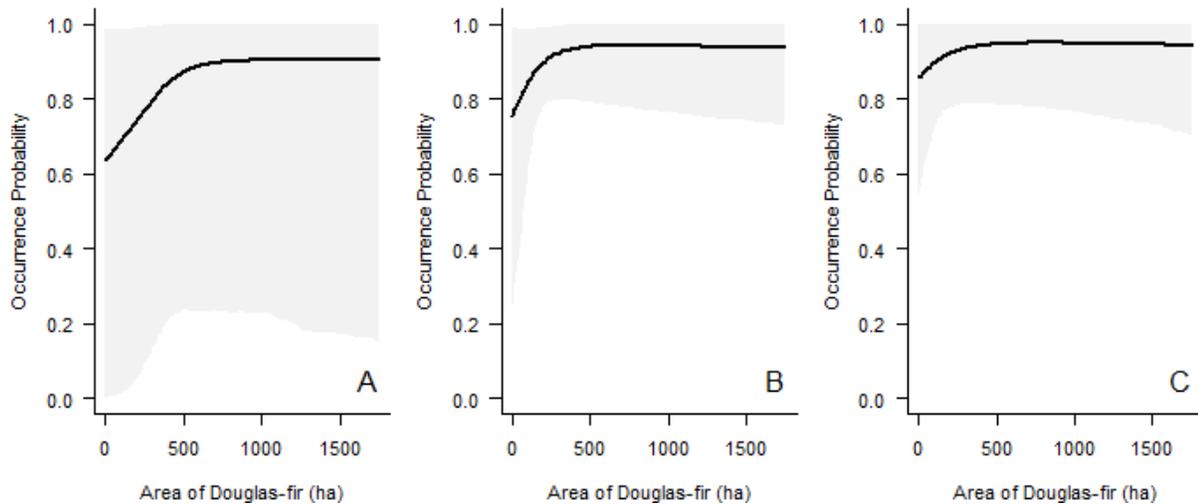
2486 pine habitat within 32.6 km. On each graph, all variables in the models that are not shown on the
2487 graphs, are held at the mean. Gray shaded areas denote 95% Bayesian Credible Intervals. In A,
2488 the reference horizontal line shows the intercept when no cones are present.

2489

2490 **Postharvest**

2491 After whitebark pine cones were no longer available, both the area of Douglas-fir (0.78
2492 (CI = -3.41,4.18) and 2.36 (CI = -0.89,6.23) at ≤ 100 m and infinite radius, respectively) and
2493 whitebark pine on the landscape (0.9 (CI = -1.70,4.63) and 1.11 (CI = -0.69,3.32)) had a
2494 relatively strong influence on Clark's nutcracker occurrence (Table 4.9). Area of Douglas-fir was
2495 1.3 – 1.8 times more important than area of whitebark pine (Table 4.9). At ≤ 100 m radius, the
2496 intercept only model had approximately two times more support than the model containing area
2497 of Douglas-fir, 3.3 times more support than the model containing area of whitebark pine, and 4.5
2498 times more support than the model with both areas (Table 4.8). However, at an infinite radius,
2499 the intercept only model, the model with area of Douglas-fir and the model with area of both
2500 whitebark pine and Douglas-fir had had approximately equal support.

2501 During the postharvest stage, Clark's nutcracker occurrence was predicted to increase,
2502 then plateau, with an increase in the area of Douglas-fir on the landscape (Fig. 4.7). Variability
2503 was high when there was a relatively small area of whitebark pine. The probability of occurrence
2504 also increased with area of whitebark pine, and had the lowest variability at mean area of
2505 Douglas-fir. Overall, the highest variability in probability of occurrence is predicted when there
2506 is both low Douglas-fir and low whitebark pine. In fact, 0 probability of occurrence is only
2507 predicted in this situation.



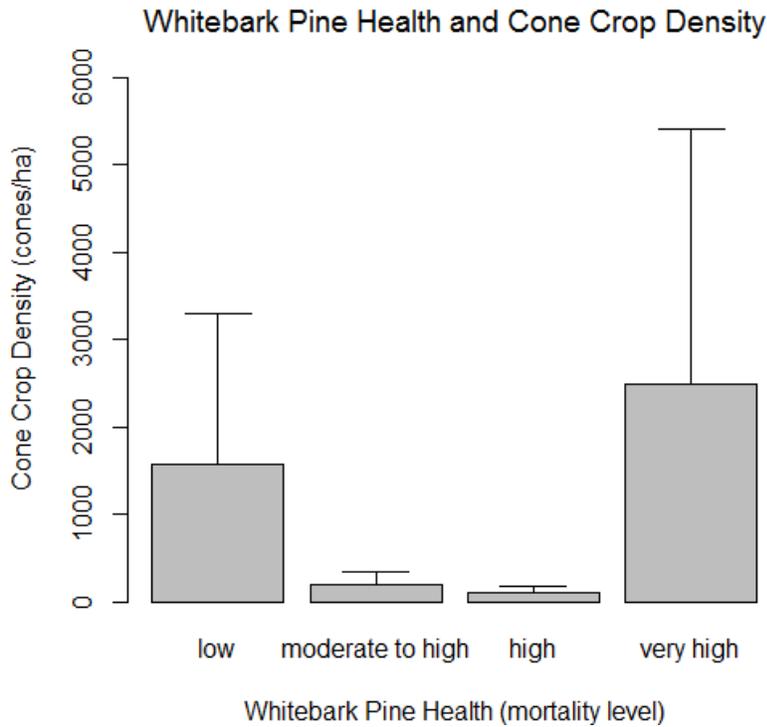
2508
 2509 **Figure 4.7. Predicted probability of Clark's nutcracker occurrence during the postharvest**
 2510 **as a function of the area of Douglas-fir and whitebark pine on the landscape.** The graphs
 2511 depict predictions based on data from infinite radius surveys. Values represent area of Douglas-
 2512 fir habitat within 3.2 km. Area of whitebark pine is held at the (A) minimum, (B) mean, and (C)
 2513 maximum, and all other variables are held at the mean. Gray shaded areas denote 95% Bayesian
 2514 Credible Intervals.

2515
 2516 **Predictability of whitebark pine cone crop**

2517 During the late summer, the number of cones at a point in 2009 did not predict the
 2518 number of cones at the same point in 2011 ($n = 21$; $\beta = 0.00005 \pm 0.0002$, $p = 0.8$). On the other
 2519 hand, at sites with whitebark pine (importance value >0), the whitebark pine importance value
 2520 significantly predicted the average number of whitebark pine cones ($n = 122$, $\beta = 0.009 \pm 0.003$,
 2521 $p = 0.0004$). The three outliers did not alter significance.

2522 Fall surveys were conducted at points with four health levels: low mortality ($n = 1$), moderate to
 2523 high mortality ($n = 54$), high mortality ($n = 49$) and very high mortality [16, $n = 5$; ,17]. The
 2524 health of the whitebark pine habitat at the point significantly predicted the cone crop density (X^2

2525 = 25.9, DF = 3, $p < 0.001$; Fig. 4.8). Low mortality stands had a higher cone crop density as
2526 compared to moderate to high and high mortality stands. However, very high mortality stands
2527 had an even higher average density, but variability was also high. The high variability
2528 surrounding the low and high mortality is likely due to low sample sizes at those levels.



2529
2530 **Figure. 4.8. Stand level whitebark pine health significantly impacted cone crop density.**

2531
2532 **Discussion**

2533 Our results suggest that, under current conditions in the southern Greater Yellowstone
2534 Ecosystem, Clark’s nutcracker occurrence is associated with both the presence of cone-bearing
2535 whitebark pine trees and the proportion of habitat on the landscape composed of whitebark pine.
2536 Clark’s nutcracker occurrence is far more strongly influenced by presence of whitebark pine
2537 cones rather than number of cones per hectare. In contrast, previous research has indicated that
2538 occurrence was associated with whitebark pine cone crop density and local basal area of

2539 whitebark pines [11,12]. As a consequence, whitebark pine management efforts have focused on
2540 reaching a cone crop density of at least ~1,000 cones and a basal area of 5 m² per ha, the
2541 densities predicted to yield a high probability of Clark's nutcrackers at a site [11,17]. Instead, to
2542 encourage a high, >75%, probability of Clark's nutcracker occurrence, we suggest that
2543 management will be better served by ensuring the landscape is composed of a minimum of 8%
2544 cone-bearing whitebark pine habitat (~25,000 ha) within a 32.6 km radius, rather than attempting
2545 to achieve a specific cone and basal area density within a stand.

2546 Alternatively, managers should consider focusing on increasing whitebark pine cone
2547 densities to saturate the Clark's nutcracker habitat. During the late summer, Clark's nutcrackers
2548 forage on immature whitebark pine seeds, acting as seed predators rather than seed dispersers
2549 [27]. At higher cone densities, there is higher variability in Clark's nutcracker occurrence in
2550 stands, suggesting Clark's nutcrackers are less likely to occupy all stands at once. As a result, a
2551 higher proportion of seeds would likely survive until maturity. During the fall harvest, Clark's
2552 nutcrackers continue harvesting and caching whitebark pine seeds as long as they are available,
2553 and during large cone crops, individuals have been estimated to cache 3 – 5 times more seeds
2554 than they need for their energetic requirements [39,40]. A lower cone crop leads to a shorter
2555 harvest, which likely translates into a lower number of seeds dispersed and a higher proportion of
2556 seeds retrieved per bird. Accordingly, at the current Clark's nutcracker population level, at
2557 higher cone densities in some stands, the higher variability in Clark's nutcracker occurrence
2558 should result in a longer harvest. Higher numbers of cached seeds and fewer retrieved caches
2559 would increase the potential for whitebark pine regeneration.

2560 In addition, we suggest that management should focus on conserving a mosaic of
2561 whitebark pine and Douglas-fir on the landscape. During the postharvest stage, higher Clark's

2562 nutcracker occurrence was associated with a moderate to high area of whitebark pine and a
2563 moderate area of Douglas-fir. In fact, low Clark's nutcracker occurrence was only likely at sites
2564 with a low area of both whitebark pine and Douglas-fir habitat. These results suggest that Clark's
2565 nutcrackers were not moving out of the whitebark pine habitats once the cone crop was depleted,
2566 and Douglas-fir habitat, which provided an alternate seed source, was generally only used when
2567 in a habitat mosaic with whitebark pine.

2568 On the other hand, during the breeding season, Clark's nutcracker occurrence decreased
2569 with a higher area of Douglas-fir, regardless of the whitebark pine area. This was surprising
2570 because radio-tagged Clark's nutcrackers in the study area highly selected Douglas-fir habitat for
2571 their breeding season home ranges in two environmentally and demographically different years,
2572 2011, when population wide-nonbreeding occurred following a low whitebark pine cone crop,
2573 and 2012, when breeding occurred following a medium cone crop [16]. However, although
2574 radio-tagged Clark's nutcrackers highly selected Douglas-fir habitat from the available habitat on
2575 the landscape, it only made up an average of $22 \pm 3\%$ of the total habitat within each bird's home
2576 range [$n = 55; ,41$]. In addition, when selecting habitats within the home ranges, the birds used
2577 Douglas-fir in proportion to availability [16]. Therefore, Douglas-fir habitat was only used by
2578 radio-tagged birds, on average, about a quarter of the time. The occurrence patterns reveal which
2579 resources were important drivers of the Clark's nutcrackers distribution and population
2580 dynamics, whereas habitat selection was the process by which individual birds select habitats
2581 relative to their availability [20,42]. The contradictory habitat use and selection results suggest
2582 that a habitat mosaic which contains Douglas-fir at low area is optimal. These results emphasize
2583 the importance of considering both the habitats used by Clark's nutcracker populations and the
2584 habitats individuals select when developing whitebark pine restoration strategies.

2585 We suggest Clark’s nutcracker habitat use should be separately evaluated in each
2586 ecosystem of conservation interest, or at a minimum in a greater number of ecosystems, before
2587 using cone crop density thresholds as a management criterion. Current whitebark pine restoration
2588 strategies incorporate goals of reaching whitebark pine cone crop and basal area thresholds,
2589 above which Clark’s nutcrackers are predicted to have a high probability of occurrence
2590 [11,12,17]. However, there were discrepancies between our results and those from the two
2591 previous Clark’s nutcracker occurrence models used to set these whitebark pine management
2592 goals [11,12,17]. We used the previous models to predict Clark’s nutcracker presence at each of
2593 our points based on our observed cone crop density. Both models underpredicted the proportion
2594 of hours resulting in Clark’s nutcracker observations in our study. In addition, in both our study
2595 and the previous research, higher Clark’s nutcracker observations during the fall harvest were
2596 associated with higher whitebark pine cone crop density. However, in our study, once we
2597 accounted for detectability and included both presence/absence of cones and area of whitebark
2598 pine, in addition to cone crop density, occurrence was only weakly associated with cone crop
2599 density.

2600 Our results emphasize the importance of accounting for detectability for a species with
2601 relatively low detection rates, particularly in fragile ecosystem. Failing to consider detectability
2602 would therefore have underestimated true occupancy rates [19]. By extrapolation, we suggest
2603 that the data used to generate the previous models underestimated true occupancy rates. Clark’s
2604 nutcracker detectability varied between years and stages of the annual cycle, although
2605 surprisingly, it was not influenced by either tree density or dominance of local whitebark pines at
2606 a site. Due to the small sample size of only two to five years for each stage, we were unable to
2607 examine which annual variables influenced detection rates. Cone crop may have had an indirect

2608 effect on Clark's nutcracker occurrence as Clark's nutcrackers are known to move out of an
2609 ecosystem in years with widespread low to moderate cone crops [43,44], and a lower area of
2610 birds may have decreased detectability. Also, population-wide nonbreeding occurs in the
2611 population [14]. Breeding birds were more secretive and quiet, and less likely to travel in flocks
2612 (Schaming personal observation). Therefore, in years when birds did not breed, detectability may
2613 have been higher. The variation in detectability between stages was likely a result of consistent
2614 changes in Clark's nutcracker foraging and social behavior throughout the year [45], however,
2615 using the random effects structure may have captured this between- and within-year variability.

2616 In addition to accounting for detectability, our results may have differed from those of the
2617 previous models because we included cone crop density as both a binary and continuous
2618 variable, and included landscape scale habitat variables. When evaluating the impact of habitat
2619 on Clark's nutcracker occurrence, we teased apart the effect of simple presence versus the area of
2620 whitebark pine cones. We included both presence/absence of cones and cone crop density in our
2621 models because, like much ecological data, our cone crop densities were zero-inflated, and
2622 therefore sites without cones were likely to have an outsize impact. By doing this, we were able
2623 to conclude how much more important simple presence of cones was on Clark's nutcracker
2624 occurrence. Also, by using model selection to compare models which included one or more
2625 habitat variables, we determined that models which included both cone crop density and area of
2626 whitebark pine on the landscape during the fall harvest were better supported than models with
2627 only cone crop density. This suggests that area of whitebark pine on the landscape should be
2628 taken into account when setting management goals.

2629 Due to the contradictions between our results and those of previous research, we suggest
2630 that management should reconsider basing their whitebark pine restoration strategies on the

2631 earlier models. Alternatively, the earlier models may be accurate at predicting probability of
2632 Clark's nutcracker occurrence in more heavily degraded ecosystems which are experiencing
2633 higher levels of whitebark pine mortality, but this should be tested. Nevertheless, because current
2634 guidelines are not reasonable in the Greater Yellowstone Ecosystem, we suggest that current
2635 blanket guidelines should not be used over the entire Clark's nutcracker- whitebark pine range.

2636 **Stability of the Clark's nutcracker-whitebark pine mutualism**

2637 Currently, the Clark's nutcracker-whitebark pine mutualism appears to be functional in
2638 the Greater Yellowstone Ecosystem. As long as the birds are present locally, our results suggest
2639 they will continue to use cone-bearing whitebark pine stands, and hence be available to disperse
2640 whitebark pine seeds, even at low cone crop densities. Similarly, previous results from the
2641 Cascade Range, and Glacier National Park, a location with a relatively low population of Clark's
2642 nutcrackers, suggested Clark's nutcrackers used whitebark pine stands with low cone densities
2643 [21,22]. Furthermore, Clark's nutcrackers in the Greater Yellowstone did not appear to be
2644 abandoning whitebark pine for other habitats in the region. This may be because habitats with
2645 alternative food sources were not sufficient for Clark's nutcracker energetic requirements.
2646 Limber pine habitat was sparse and patchily distributed, and although the birds foraged on
2647 Douglas-fir, they only regularly occurred in Douglas-fir habitat within a habitat mosaic that
2648 included whitebark pine. On the other hand, though the Clark's nutcracker-whitebark pine
2649 mutualism appears to be functional based on high Clark's nutcracker occurrence in all cone-
2650 bearing stands, this high occurrence may not be associated with high levels of whitebark pine
2651 seed dispersal. Variability in occurrence could be necessary to ensure cones are not depleted
2652 before they have a chance to mature, and before individual Clark's nutcrackers can cache a
2653 surplus of seeds, beyond what they need for their energetic requirements.

2654 However, managing for a high cone density to increase the potential of saturating the
2655 habitat may not be an effective management strategy. Due to widespread declines in populations
2656 of five-needle pines [46], higher numbers of Clark’s nutcrackers may regularly move between
2657 ecosystems in search of food, oversaturating stands at all cone crop densities. Clark’s nutcrackers
2658 are facultative migrants, and have evolved to regularly move over the larger landscape, tracking
2659 food resources [44]. However, multiple habitats on which Clark’s nutcrackers depend are rapidly
2660 declining, including whitebark, limber, southwestern white (*Pinus strobiformis*), and pinyon pine
2661 (*Pinus edulis*) habitats [7,47–49]. Oversaturation from an increasingly mobile Clark’s nutcracker
2662 population would lead to areas being “cleaned out” more quickly, and the birds would act as seed
2663 predators rather than dispersers a greater proportion of the time.

2664 Though there could be a lag before population numbers change, a lower availability of
2665 cones could lead to a decline in the Clark’s nutcracker population, and a concomitant breakdown
2666 of the Clark’s nutcracker-whitebark pine mutualism. A breakdown of the Clark’s nutcracker-
2667 whitebark pine mutualism would have severe ecosystem-wide consequences. Clark’s nutcrackers
2668 are a keystone species in western North America, where they play an important role in forest
2669 regeneration and seed dispersal for at least ten conifer species [See 6]. Reduced Clark’s
2670 nutcracker populations would lower the prevalence of their seed dispersal services, and reduce
2671 conifer population recruitment. Additionally, without Clark’s nutcrackers, whitebark pine
2672 regeneration would stop [9]. Numerous species forage on whitebark pine’s high-fat, high-energy
2673 seeds, and the trees protect watersheds by delaying snowmelt, which leads to decreases in both
2674 spring flooding and summer droughts [7,50].

2675 The complication with suggesting management recommendations based on these results,
2676 and results from the few previous studies of Clark’s nutcracker occurrence patterns, is that the

2677 studies only describe the relationship between Clark's nutcracker and habitat at a snapshot in
2678 time [11,12,21,22]. Historical habitat use is unknown. Therefore, we do not know if what we
2679 observed is representative of the past, before large-scale declines of whitebark pine and other
2680 conifer habitats, or at varying Clark's nutcracker population sizes. Population size, individual
2681 fitness and behaviors, including habitat use and selection, can all vary with density of the species
2682 and habitats involved in interactions [51,52]. If the local Clark's nutcracker or whitebark pine
2683 populations are higher or lower, how does the relationship change?

2684 Predictions of thresholds necessary for continued Clark's nutcracker-whitebark pine
2685 stability are based on current conditions, and may be overly simplistic. To improve long-term
2686 management outcomes, we therefore suggest adopting an adaptive management approach
2687 [53,54]. We suggest continued monitoring of the relationship between Clark's nutcrackers and
2688 whitebark pine as environmental conditions change and management strategies are implemented,
2689 so that the predictions can be modified and revised with the new information. Because of the
2690 conflicting results between Clark's nutcracker habitat use and habitat selection, we recommend a
2691 greater focus on differentiating preference versus prevalence. Once habitat availability or Clark's
2692 nutcracker population numbers change, how will the birds' behavior change? Due to the high
2693 mobility of Clark's nutcrackers and the large-scale declines of many of their habitats, we also
2694 suggest monitoring Clark's nutcracker habitat associations range-wide. An increased focus on
2695 the status of the Clark's nutcracker metapopulation will allow more robust predictions of
2696 stability of the Clark's nutcracker-whitebark pine mutualism.

2697 **Acknowledgments**

2698 We thank Schaming's Ph.D. committee, J. Dickinson, A. Dhondt, E. Cooch, and J.
2699 Fitzpatrick, for their inspiration, guidance and support at every stage of this research. We thank

2700 A. Tyson, K. Blakely, T. Stuart, N. Corkran, L. Tafelmeyer, S. Beckett, A. Rahlin, J. Cole, T.
2701 Perez, J. Ervin, L. Robertson, and others for their invaluable and enthusiastic help in the field.
2702 We are grateful for logistical support and advice from W. Hochachka, J. Tomasevic, E. Mudrak,
2703 S. Patla, B. Raynes, Lighthawk, and the Jackson Hole Bird Club. P. Martinez provided valuable
2704 comments during preparation of this manuscript. We are also thankful for the insightful
2705 conversations with D. Linden and S. Tenan about model formulation and Bayesian model
2706 selection.

2707 This research was generously funded by the Athena Fund of the Cornell Lab of
2708 Ornithology, Meg and Bert Raynes Wildlife Fund Research Grant*, Cornell Lab of Ornithology,
2709 NASA Harriett G. Jenkins Pre-doctoral Fellowship (#NNX10AU20A), Cornell Lab of
2710 Ornithology Kramer Graduate Fellowship, Cornell Lab of Ornithology Halberstadt Graduate
2711 Fellowship, Cornell University Research Travel Grant, Cornell University Sigma Xi Grants-in-
2712 Aid of Research, Cornell Lab of Ornithology Samuel and Linda Kramer Award, Andrew W.
2713 Mellon Student Research Grant, American Ornithologists' Union, Mazamas Graduate Student
2714 Research Grant, Conservation and Research Foundation Research Grant, Western Bird Banding
2715 Association Research Grant, Wyoming Wildlife – The Foundation, Wyoming Community
2716 Foundation, Research Grant (# 20120167)*, American Philosophical Society Lewis and Clark
2717 Fund, The Garden Club of America Frances M. Peacock Scholarship, Charles Redd Center for
2718 Western Studies Summer Award for Upper Division and Graduate Students, Wilson
2719 Ornithological Society Paul A. Stewart Research Award, Explorers Club Exploration Fund,
2720 Fischer Equipment Grant, and Havahart Equipment Grant. Schaming received all funding, with
2721 the exception of the two grants starred above. Schaming wrote the two grants, and used the
2722 funding for her research only; however, per Cornell University policy, Janis Dickinson,

2723 Schaming's advisor was the P.I.
2724 Schaming conceived and designed the study, and performed the study. Schaming and
2725 Sutherland analyzed the data and wrote the paper.

2726

2727 **References**

- 2728 1. Galetti M, Donatti CI, Pires AS, Guimarães PR, Jordano P. Seed survival and dispersal of
2729 an endemic Atlantic forest palm: the combined effects of defaunation and forest
2730 fragmentation. *Bot J Linn Soc.* 2006;151: 141–149.
- 2731 2. Sachs JL, Simms EL. Pathways to mutualism breakdown. *Trends Ecol Evol.* 2006;21:
2732 585–592.
- 2733 3. Kiers TE, Palmer TM, Ives AR, Bruno JF, Bronstein JL. Mutualisms in a changing
2734 world: an evolutionary perspective. *Ecol Lett.* 2010;13: 1459–1474.
- 2735 4. Cordeiro NJ, Howe HF. Forest fragmentation severs mutualism between seed dispersers
2736 and an endemic African tree. *Proc Natl Acad Sci.* 2003;100: 14052–14056.
- 2737 5. Andresen E. Effect of forest fragmentation on dung beetle communities and functional
2738 consequences for plant regeneration. *Ecography.* 2003;26: 87–97.
- 2739 6. Lorenz TJ, Sullivan KA. Seasonal Differences in Space Use by Clark's Nutcrackers in
2740 the Cascade Range. *The Condor.* 2009;111: 326–340.
- 2741 7. Tomback DF, Arno SF, Keane RE. Whitebark pine communities: ecology and
2742 restoration. Washington D.C. USA: Island Press; 2001.
- 2743 8. Lorenz TJ, Sullivan KA, Bakian AV, Aubry CA. Cache-site selection in Clark's
2744 Nutcracker (*Nucifraga columbiana*). *The Auk.* 2011;128: 237–247.

- 2745 9. Tomback DF. Foraging strategies of Clark's Nutcracker. *Living Bird*. 1978;16: 123–160.
- 2746 10. Fish and Wildlife Service. Endangered and Threatened Wildlife and Plants; 12-Month
2747 Finding on a Petition To List *Pinus albicaulis* as Endangered or Threatened With Critical
2748 Habitat. United States Department of the Interior. *Federal Register*. 76 (138): 42631.
2749 [Docket No. FWS–R6–ES–2010–0047; MO 92210–0–0008]. 2011. Available:
2750 <http://www.gpo.gov/fdsys/pkg/FR-2011-07-19/html/2011-17943.htm>.
- 2751 11. McKinney ST, Fiedler CE, Tomback DF. Invasive pathogen threatens bird-pine
2752 mutualism: implications for sustaining a high-elevation ecosystem. *Ecol Appl*. 2009;19:
2753 597–607.
- 2754 12. Barringer LE, Tomback DF, Wunder MB, McKinney ST. Whitebark Pine Stand
2755 Condition, Tree Abundance, and Cone Production as Predictors of Visitation by Clark's
2756 Nutcracker. Newsom LA, editor. *PLoS ONE*. 2012;7: e37663.
- 2757 13. Macfarlane WW, Logan JA, Kern WR. An innovative aerial assessment of Greater
2758 Yellowstone Ecosystem mountain pine beetle-caused whitebark pine mortality. *Ecol*
2759 *Appl*. 2013;23: 421–437.
- 2760 14. Schaming TD. Population-Wide Failure to Breed in the Clark's Nutcracker (*Nucifraga*
2761 *columbiana*). *PLoS ONE*. 2015;10: e0123917.
- 2762 15. Giuntoli M, Mewaldt LR. Stomach contents of Clark's nutcrackers collected in western
2763 Montana. *The Auk*. 1978;95: 595–598.
- 2764 16. Schaming TD. Clark's Nutcracker Breeding Season Space Use and Foraging Behavior.
2765 *PLoS ONE*. 2016;11: e0149116.
- 2766 17. Greater Yellowstone Coordinating Committee Whitebark Pine Subcommittee. Whitebark
2767 Pine Strategy for the Greater Yellowstone Area. 2011. Available:

- 2768 <http://fedgycc.org/documents/WBPStrategyFINAL5.31.11.pdf>.
- 2769 18. Keane RE, Tomback DF, Aubry CA, Bower AD, Campbell EM, Cripps CL, et al. A
2770 range- wide restoration strategy for whitebark pine (*Pinus albicaulis*). Gen. Tech. Rep.
2771 RMRS-GTR-279. Fort Collins, CO: U.S. Department of Agriculture, Forest Service,
2772 Rocky Mountain Research Station. 2012.
- 2773 19. MacKenzie DI, Nichols JD, Lachman GB, Droege S, Andrew Royle J, Langtimm CA.
2774 Estimating site occupancy rates when detection probabilities are less than one. *Ecology*.
2775 2002;83: 2248–2255.
- 2776 20. MacKenzie DI, Nichols JD, Royle JA, Pollock KH, Bailey L, Hines JE. *Occupancy*
2777 *Estimation and Modeling: Inferring Patterns and Dynamics of Species Occurrence*.
2778 Academic Press; 2006.
- 2779 21. Lorenz TJ, Sullivan KA. Comparison of survey methods for monitoring Clark’s
2780 Nutcrackers and predicting dispersal of whitebark pine seeds: Monitoring Clark’s
2781 Nutcrackers. *J Field Ornithol*. 2010;81: 430–441.
- 2782 22. Maier ME. Clark’s Nutcracker Seed Harvest Patterns in Glacier National Park and a
2783 Novel Method for Monitoring Whitebark Pine Cones. 2012. Available:
2784 <http://digitalcommons.usu.edu/etd/1275/>.
- 2785 23. Cottam G, Curtis JT. The Use of Distance Measures in Phytosociological Sampling.
2786 *Ecology*. 1956;37: 451–460.
- 2787 24. Martin A, Fahrig L. Measuring and selecting scales of effect for landscape predictors in
2788 species-habitat models. *Ecol Appl*. 2012;22: 2277–2292.
- 2789 25. Bates D, Maechler M, Bolker B, Walker S. Fitting Linear Mixed-Effects Models Using
2790 lme4. *Journal of Statistical Software*, 67(1), 1-48.

- 2791 26. R Core Team. R: A language and environment for statistical computing. R Foundation
2792 for Statistical Computing, Vienna, Austria. 2013. Available: <http://www.R-project.org/>.
- 2793 27. Siepielski AM, Benkman CW. Extreme environmental variation sharpens selection that
2794 drives the evolution of a mutualism. *Proc R Soc B Biol Sci.* 2007;274: 1799–1805.
- 2795 28. Kéry M, Royle JA. Inference about species richness and community structure using
2796 species-specific occupancy models in the national Swiss breeding bird survey MHB.
2797 Modeling demographic processes in marked populations. Springer; 2009;639–656.
2798 Available: http://link.springer.com/chapter/10.1007/978-0-387-78151-8_28.
- 2799 29. Plummer M. JAGS: A Program for Analysis of Bayesian Graphical Models Using Gibbs
2800 Sampling, Proceedings of the 3rd International Workshop on Distributed Statistical
2801 Computing (DSC 2003), March 20–22, Vienna, Austria. ISSN 1609-395X. 2003.
- 2802 30. Kellner K. Package “jagsUI”. A Wrapper Around “rjags” to Streamline “JAGS”
2803 Analyses. Version 1.4.2. 2016. Available: [https://cran.r-](https://cran.r-project.org/web/packages/jagsUI/jagsUI.pdf)
2804 [project.org/web/packages/jagsUI/jagsUI.pdf](https://cran.r-project.org/web/packages/jagsUI/jagsUI.pdf).
- 2805 31. Tenan S, O’Hara RB, Hendriks I, Tavecchia G. Bayesian model selection: the steepest
2806 mountain to climb. *Ecol Model.* 2014;283: 62–69.
- 2807 32. Barbieri MM, Berger JO. Optimal predictive model selection. *Ann Stat.* 2004; 870–897.
- 2808 33. Ntzoufras I. Bayesian Modeling Using WinBUGS. Hoboken, USA: John Wiley and
2809 Sons; 2009.
- 2810 34. MacKenzie DI, Bailey LL. Assessing the fit of site-occupancy models. *J Agric Biol*
2811 *Environ Stat.* 2004;9: 300–318.
- 2812 35. Venables WN, Ripley BD. Modern Applied Statistics with S. Fourth Edition. Springer,
2813 New York; 2002.

- 2814 36. Jackman S. pscl: Classes and Methods for R Developed in the Political Science
2815 Computational Laboratory, Stanford University. Department of Political Science,
2816 Stanford University. Stanford, California. R package version 1.4.9. 2015. Available:
2817 <http://pscl.stanford.edu/>.
- 2818 37. Lenth R. Least-Squares Means: The R Package lsmeans. *Journal of Statistical Software*,
2819 69(1), 1-33. 2016.
- 2820 38. Macfarlane WW, Logan JA, Kern WR. Using the Landscape Assessment System (LAS)
2821 to Assess Mountain Pine Beetle-Caused Mortality of Whitebark Pine, Greater
2822 Yellowstone Ecosystem, 2009: Project Report. Prepared for the Greater Yellowstone
2823 Coordinating Committee, Whitebark Pine Subcommittee, Jackson, Wyoming. 2009.
2824 Available: http://docs.nrdc.org/land/files/lan_10072101a.pdf.
- 2825 39. Vander Wall SB, Balda RP. Coadaptations of the Clark's nutcracker and the pinon pine
2826 for efficient seed harvest and dispersal. *Ecol Monogr*. 1977;47: 89–111.
- 2827 40. Tomback DF. Dispersal of whitebark pine seeds by Clark's nutcracker: a mutualism
2828 hypothesis. *J Anim Ecol*. 1982;51: 451–467.
- 2829 41. Schaming T. Data for paper: Clark's Nutcracker Breeding Season Space Use and
2830 Foraging Behavior. Figshare. 2015. Available:
2831 https://figshare.com/articles/Data_for_paper_Clark_s_Nutcracker_Breeding_Season_Space_Use_Habitat_Selection_and_Foraging_Behavior_Importance_of_Douglas_fir_as_Secondary_Habitat/1439490.
2832
2833
- 2834 42. Manly BFJ, McDonald LL, Thomas DL, McDonald TL, Erikson WP. Resource selection
2835 by animals: statistical design and analysis for field studies. Dordrecht, The Netherlands:
2836 Kluwer Academic Publishers; 2002.

- 2837 43. Davis J, Williams L. Irruptions of the Clark nutcracker in California. *The Condor*.
2838 1957;59: 297–307.
- 2839 44. Vander Wall SB, Hoffman SW, Potts WK. Emigration behavior of Clark’s Nutcracker.
2840 *The Condor*. 1981;83: 162–170.
- 2841 45. Tomback DF. Clark’s Nutcracker (*Nucifraga columbiana*). In: Poole A, editor. *The Birds*
2842 *of North America Online*. Ithaca, New York: Cornell Lab of Ornithology. 1998.
2843 Available: <http://bna.birds.cornell.edu/bna/species/331>.
- 2844 46. Tomback DF, Achuff P. Blister rust and western forest biodiversity: ecology, values and
2845 outlook for white pines: Blister rust and western forest biodiversity. *For Pathol*. 2010;40:
2846 186–225.
- 2847 47. Breshears DD, Cobb NS, Rich PM, Price KP, Allen CD, Balice RG, et al. Regional
2848 vegetation die-off in response to global-change-type drought. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A*.
2849 2005;102: 15144–15148.
- 2850 48. Shaw JD, Steed BE, DeBlander LT. Forest Inventory and Analysis (FIA) annual
2851 inventory answers the question: What is happening to pinyon-juniper woodlands? 2005.
2852 Available: http://www.fs.fed.us/rm/pubs_other/rmrs_2005_shaw_j002.pdf.
- 2853 49. Barger NN, Woodhouse C. Piñon pine (*Pinus edulis* Engelm.) growth responses to
2854 climate and substrate in southern Utah, U.S.A. *Plant Ecol*. 2015;216: 913–923.
- 2855 50. Ellison AM, Bank MS, Clinton BD, Colburn EA, Elliott K, Ford CR, et al. Loss of
2856 foundation species: consequences for the structure and dynamics of forested ecosystems.
2857 *Front Ecol Environ*. 2005;3: 479–486.
- 2858 51. Rebstock GA, Boersma PD, García-Borboroglu P. Changes in habitat use and nesting
2859 density in a declining seabird colony. *Popul Ecol*. 2016;58: 105–119.

- 2860 52. Cohen JB, Houghton LM, Fraser JD. Nesting Density and Reproductive Success of
2861 Piping Plovers in Response to Storm- and Human-Created Habitat Changes. *Wildl*
2862 *Monogr.* 2009; 1–24.
- 2863 53. Holling CS. *Adaptive Environmental Assessment and Management*. Chichester, UK:
2864 John Wiley and Sons; 1978.
- 2865 54. Walters CJ. *Adaptive Management of Renewable Resources*. New York: Macmillan;
2866 1986.
- 2867 55. Haroldson MA (Editor), Interagency Grizzly Bear Study Team. Whitebark Pine Cone
2868 Production, 2015 Project Summary. 2015. Available:
2869 <http://www.nrmcs.usgs.gov/files/norock/products/IGBST/2015WBPSummary.pdf>.
- 2870 56. Open Street Map. Available: <http://www.openstreetmap.org>. Accessed: December 1,
2871 2014.
- 2872

2873 CHAPTER 5

2874

2875 RESILIENCE AND FLEXIBILITY OF THE CLARK'S NUTCRACKER-WHITEBARK PINE
2876 KEYSTONE MUTUALISM IN A DISTURBED ECOSYSTEM: IMPLICATIONS FOR
2877 CONSERVATION OF MUTUALISMS

2878

2879 **Abstract**

2880 In the face of widespread environmental change, understanding the spatial and temporal
2881 dynamics of mutualistic interactions is key to resilience of mutualisms, and in turn, fundamental
2882 to designing suitable conservation strategies. To assess stability of the mutualism between
2883 Clark's nutcrackers (*Nucifraga columbiana*) and whitebark pine (*Pinus albicaulis*), in this
2884 chapter, I examine how Clark's nutcracker habitat use, habitat selection, reproductive success,
2885 and dispersal behavior are associated with habitat within the Greater Yellowstone Ecosystem. I
2886 discuss how these results influence management strategies for the Clark's nutcracker-whitebark
2887 pine mutualism, and consider whether it is effective to concentrate management efforts at the
2888 local scale. Additionally, I outline future research questions we need to answer to properly
2889 manage this keystone mutualism. Results suggest that whitebark pine conservation strategies
2890 need to focus efforts on an ecosystem level, rather than on individual stands. Furthermore,
2891 because of their high mobility, resource tracking, and the high proportion of emigrants in my
2892 study population, I suggest managers should consider focusing on promoting stability of the
2893 Clark's nutcracker metapopulation, rather than managing individual populations. Because
2894 Clark's nutcracker habitat associations differed between habitat use and habitat selection, it is
2895 critical to discriminate between prevalence and preference when considering the birds' habitat

2896 requirements. I specifically suggest both habitat use and selection need to be monitored
2897 throughout the Clark's nutcracker range, to understand how they vary with population
2898 abundance, habitat type and quality. Additionally, because long-term survival and reproductive
2899 success of the partners, not just short-term continuation of interactions, is critical to mutualism
2900 stability, detailed information on the demography and life history of Clark's nutcrackers is also
2901 critical to management. The ecological triggers of population-wide nonbreeding and emigration
2902 need to be further assessed, so the information can be used to define thresholds of whitebark pine
2903 restoration, and be included in estimates of both population viability and probability of seed
2904 dispersal. Plasticity of Clark's nutcracker nesting behavior in degraded habitats should also be
2905 assessed, so the potential of degraded whitebark pine habitats as an evolutionary trap can be
2906 evaluated. In addition, coupling conservation of adjacent alternate habitats with restoration of
2907 five-needled pines is a strategy of fundamental importance to Clark's nutcrackers. The Clark's
2908 nutcracker-whitebark pine mutualism appeared functional in the Greater Yellowstone
2909 Ecosystem, but it is unclear whether the mutualism is stable. To promote conditions that increase
2910 whitebark pine regeneration, it is critical to better understand how local Clark's nutcracker
2911 occurrence, abundance, and behavior are associated with whitebark pine habitat when cones are
2912 both immature and mature, and how changes in Clark's nutcracker demography and behavior
2913 alter whitebark pine seed dispersal, germination, and seedling survival. New perspectives on
2914 research and management are needed to maintain the integrity of plant-animal seed disperser
2915 mutualistic relationships. For effective conservation, I suggest it is critical to assess seed
2916 dispersers' population status and behavioral plasticity at the appropriate scale, in relation to all of
2917 the habitats on which they depend, and under variable and changing environmental conditions.
2918

2919 **Introduction**

2920 Maintaining and restoring the integrity of mutualistic interactions is pivotal to effective
2921 conservation of biological communities [1,2]. All species are directly involved in one or more,
2922 sometimes hundreds of mutualistic relationships [3]. Many mutualisms have persisted and
2923 remained stable for thousands to millions of years, but numerous others have shifted and
2924 dissolved [4]. Current anthropogenic disturbances are now subjecting many mutualisms to
2925 rapidly changing environmental conditions, and it is unclear how resilient and flexible the
2926 relationships will be [1].

2927 In particular, worldwide declines in animal seed dispersers have increased the importance
2928 of understanding the ecological and evolutionary mechanisms underlying plant-animal disperser
2929 mutualisms [5,6]. Animal seed dispersers are critical to healthy ecosystem function in many
2930 communities because they enable successful regeneration of seeds, increase regeneration through
2931 directed dispersal, alter spatial recruitment patterns, increase gene flow among plant populations,
2932 and modify diversity and dynamics of plant communities [See 7]. These seed dispersers enhance
2933 ecosystem and species resilience in the face of habitat change by enabling colonization and
2934 regeneration of plants in deforested, remote, and disturbed habitats [8–10]. Additionally, a major
2935 source of resilience for many plant-animal disperser mutualisms is resource tracking by mobile
2936 dispersers, including seed dispersers tracking cone crops, frugivores tracking fruiting trees, and
2937 pollinators tracking flowers [11,12]. However, habitat loss often isolates suitable food patches,
2938 which constrains resource tracking behavior and leads to lowered fitness of animal dispersers
2939 and interruption of seed dispersal [13]. In addition, habitat decline can cause declines of
2940 disperser populations, leading to reduced seed dispersal and recruitment [14].

2941 Disruption of mutualistic interactions by habitat loss and degradation can result in a

2942 breakdown of the interactions through mutualism abandonment, or the mutualism shifting to an
2943 antagonistic interaction [1,4,15]. Recent research suggests that habitat decline has triggered
2944 mutualism breakdown between plants and seed dispersing dung beetles, birds and rodents
2945 [14,16,17]. Such mutualism disruptions can have severe repercussions because plant-animal
2946 mutualisms are usually highly asymmetric [18–20]. Obligate and near-obligate mutualists
2947 typically depend on a generalist [18–21]. The problem is: if a mutualism is asymmetric, and at
2948 least one mutualist is facultative rather than obligate, natural selection should favor individuals
2949 abandoning the mutualism when costs of continuing to interact exceed benefits gained from the
2950 interaction [1]. Furthermore, an obligate mutualist depends on its partner, and will likely be
2951 pushed to extinction if abandoned [22].

2952 Current climate change and large-scale habitat decline may be disrupting the health of
2953 plant-animal disperser mutualisms because so many interactions within ecological communities
2954 are being affected. It is therefore critical to consider whether it is adequate to monitor, protect
2955 and manage plant-animal seed disperser mutualisms at the local scale. Focusing on protecting
2956 and managing the stability of a single species or pair of species at a local scale can obscure the
2957 more important instabilities affecting the populations of one or both of the mutualistic partners
2958 over larger geographic scales. In particular, local management of highly mobile animal seed
2959 dispersers that track resources over a broad geographic scale may be ineffective if the population
2960 is strongly affected by instabilities elsewhere. These mobile species can move out of declining
2961 habitats in the short-term, but in the face of large-scale environmental change, may not have
2962 adequate habitat on the landscape to support long-term survival and reproduction. Additionally,
2963 stability of the interactions with alternative partners of both species in a mutualism need to be
2964 considered. What are the alternative partners of each species? Are those relationships stable?

2965 Should those relationships be monitored, protected and managed at a local or broader geographic
2966 scale? Finally, strength of mutualistic interactions often vary under fluctuating environmental
2967 conditions. Are the conditions changing, and if so, how will these changes destabilize the
2968 mutualism? In the face of widespread environmental change, an understanding of the spatial and
2969 temporal dynamics of mutualistic interactions is key to assessing resilience and flexibility of
2970 mutualisms, and in turn vital to developing suitable management strategies.

2971 In this chapter, I explore our understanding of the resilience and flexibility of the
2972 mutualism between Clark's nutcrackers (*Nucifraga columbiana*) and whitebark pine (*Pinus*
2973 *albicaulis*) in the face of large-scale habitat loss. I examine how Clark's nutcracker habitat use,
2974 habitat selection, reproductive success, and dispersal behavior are associated with habitat at a
2975 local scale, within the Greater Yellowstone Ecosystem. I discuss how these results influence
2976 management strategies of the Clark's nutcracker-whitebark pine mutualism, and consider
2977 whether it is effective to concentrate management efforts at the local scale. Finally, I outline
2978 future research questions we need to answer to effectively manage this keystone mutualism. This
2979 synthesis not only has immediate management implications for Clark's nutcrackers and
2980 whitebark pine, but also increases our understanding of how to better conserve plant-animal seed
2981 disperser mutualisms.

2982 **Study system background: Clark's nutcrackers and whitebark pine**

2983 Clark's nutcrackers are a keystone species in western North America, where they play a
2984 pivotal role in forest regeneration and seed dispersal for at least ten conifer species [See 23].
2985 Whitebark pine is an obligate mutualist of the Clark's nutcracker because it depends on the bird
2986 for dispersal of its large, wingless seeds [24–26]. Whitebark pines are declining range-wide due
2987 to the combined impacts of *Cronartium ribicola* infections, which cause white pine blister rust, a

2988 mountain pine beetle (*Dendroctonus ponderosae*) outbreak, and long-term fire suppression
2989 [27,28]. Even in the Greater Yellowstone Ecosystem, one of the healthiest remaining whitebark
2990 pine ecosystems, 46% of the whitebark pine stands are classified as “high mortality” [29].
2991 Clark’s nutcracker populations are apparently declining in response to the loss of whitebark and
2992 other five-needled pines [28,30,31]. Decreasing populations of Clark’s nutcrackers would
2993 accelerate the decline of whitebark pines, and this positive feedback loop could lead to
2994 mutualism breakdown (see Chapter 4).

2995 Clark’s nutcrackers and whitebark pine are considered to be in a keystone mutualism
2996 because the Clark’s nutcrackers’ dispersal of whitebark pine seeds is critical for establishment of
2997 unique forest ecosystems [32,33]. Whitebark pine is a keystone and foundational species because
2998 it provides high-fat, high-energy nuts for wildlife, facilitates ecosystem succession, and protects
2999 watersheds by delaying snowmelt and preventing erosion [33–35]. Clark’s nutcrackers move the
3000 whitebark pine seeds over long distances, up and down in elevation, and into disturbed habitats
3001 [24,33,36]. A breakdown of the Clark’s nutcracker-whitebark pine mutualism would have severe
3002 ecosystem-wide consequences due to reduced dispersal of conifer seeds by the Clark’s
3003 nutcracker, and the loss of whitebark pine’s important ecosystem functions [32,33]. In addition,
3004 the ‘keystone mutualist hypothesis’ predicts that breakdown of keystone mutualisms can trigger
3005 a cascade of linked extinctions [37]. Such cascades are particularly likely in landscapes with
3006 degraded native vegetation and when keystone species are lost [38], such as in declining
3007 whitebark pine communities.

3008 Protecting and managing Clark’s nutcrackers presents a complex conservation challenge.
3009 Reliable information on Clark’s nutcracker population status, behavioral plasticity and life
3010 history is lacking. Because Clark’s nutcracker populations are apparently declining due to the

3011 degradation of critical conifer habitats [28,30,31,39], this information is urgently needed.
3012 However, Clark's nutcrackers are difficult to study and survey due to a broad range of
3013 behavioral, biological and social characteristics [39,40]. The birds have large home ranges,
3014 residents leave their home ranges in the fall to harvest seeds from distant sources, and they are
3015 facultative migrants that range widely when low to moderate food sources are available [39,41–
3016 43]. Because they are both highly mobile and social foragers that readily congregate in areas of
3017 high cone production, presence and abundance of Clark's nutcrackers at a location is linked to
3018 conifer cone crops [39]. Therefore, changes in year to year variability of occupancy and
3019 abundance is a better measure of food availability than of population trends [44]. In addition,
3020 Clark's nutcracker detection rates are low and variable, in part because they are not territorial,
3021 and like many corvids they do not dependably advertise their presence with songs, calls or
3022 displays [40]. Also, many populations occupy remote, subalpine terrain that is logistically
3023 difficult to reach, and the breeding season begins as early as January, when there are typically
3024 winter conditions [39,45]. For effective conservation of Clark's nutcrackers, their important seed
3025 dispersal function, and the Clark's nutcracker-whitebark pine mutualism, it is critical to better
3026 assess the birds' population status and behavioral plasticity at the appropriate scale, in relation to
3027 all of the habitats on which individuals depend, and under variable and changing environmental
3028 conditions.

3029 **Behavior and demography**

3030 **Habitat use and selection**

3031 **Occurrence patterns**

3032 To begin to evaluate stability and resilience of the Clark's nutcracker-whitebark pine
3033 mutualism, a first step was to focus on understanding the behavior and demography of a Clark's

3034 nutcracker population within an ecosystem undergoing whitebark pine decline. Between 2009
3035 and 2013, to reveal which resources were important drivers of Clark’s nutcracker occurrence and
3036 distribution, I evaluated habitat use in the southern Greater Yellowstone Ecosystem, a relatively
3037 large region covering approximately 25,000 km² (see Chapter 4). I quantified associations
3038 between occurrence patterns and habitat to determine which factors impacted the birds’
3039 continued use of whitebark pine habitats, and hence their availability to disperse seeds. I focused
3040 on evaluating which scale of whitebark pine habitat the birds responded to – cone presence or
3041 density, local presence or abundance of the pines, or landscape scale abundance of the pines
3042 (within a 32.6 km radius; see Chapter 4). Additionally, I assessed whether Clark’s nutcrackers
3043 were abandoning whitebark pine for Douglas-fir habitat (*Pseudotsuga menziesii*), the primary
3044 local alternative seed source. To understand how the birds were using different habitats, I also
3045 conducted behavioral observations of radio-tagged individuals [43,46].

3046 Although whitebark pine in the ecosystem was undergoing severe declines, the birds
3047 continued to use whitebark pine habitat, and regularly harvested and cached whitebark pine
3048 cones. Clark’s nutcracker occurrence was most strongly associated with both the presence of
3049 cone-bearing whitebark pine trees and the abundance of whitebark pine on the landscape (see
3050 Chapter 4). Mere presence of the birds does not translate into seed dispersal, but presence does
3051 mean that the birds were available to disperse seeds. As long as seeds were present, there was a
3052 high probability of Clark’s nutcracker occurrence, even at low cone crop densities and in high
3053 mortality whitebark pine stands. This means that the birds were available to disperse seeds in
3054 locations with few cones and poor health. Furthermore, it was feasible to detect evidence of
3055 Clark’s nutcracker seed harvest in a stand without surveying birds, based on observations of the
3056 distinctive “dished out” harvesting scars on the cones [47]. Even in stands with few cones, I

3057 regularly observed “dished out” harvesting scars, suggesting that the birds harvested cones in
3058 stands at all cone crop densities. Moreover, not only were Clark’s nutcrackers present, but I
3059 regularly observed the birds harvesting and caching whitebark pine seeds in stands with varying
3060 cone crop densities, and observed Clark’s nutcrackers filling their sublingual pouches in
3061 whitebark pine stands until all cones were depleted. Because the birds were influenced by
3062 landscape abundance of whitebark pine habitat and were highly likely to occur at all cone
3063 densities, these observations suggest that conservation strategies need to focus efforts on an
3064 ecosystem level, rather than on cone densities in individual stands (see Chapter 4).

3065 Clark’s nutcrackers were not abandoning whitebark pine habitats for alternative habitats
3066 in the Greater Yellowstone Ecosystem. In fact, unlike other regions [24,48], Clark’s nutcrackers
3067 in my study area did not move out of the whitebark pine habitats once the whitebark pine cone
3068 crop was depleted (see Chapter 4). Instead, I observed the birds using whitebark pine habitats
3069 year-round. Additionally, although the birds used Douglas-fir habitat, which provided an
3070 alternate seed source, Douglas-fir was primarily used when in a habitat mosaic with whitebark
3071 pine (see Chapter 4). Interestingly, after the whitebark pine cone crop was depleted, low Clark’s
3072 nutcracker occurrence was only likely at locations with a low abundance of both whitebark pine
3073 and Douglas-fir habitat, and high Clark’s nutcracker occurrence was associated with both a
3074 moderate to high abundance of whitebark pine and a moderate abundance of Douglas-fir. On the
3075 other hand, probability of occupancy decreased with landscape scale abundance of Douglas-fir
3076 during the breeding season, based on abundance within 3.2 km, the average median length of a
3077 Clark’s nutcracker’s home range. These results indicate that there was temporal variation in
3078 habitat use, and suggest that Douglas-fir alone was not adequate habitat for Clark’s nutcrackers.

3079 A habitat mosaic with both whitebark pine and Douglas-fir habitat appeared optimal, and

3080 I suggest that not only should whitebark pine habitat be managed at a landscape scale, it should
3081 be managed within a habitat mosaic with Douglas-fir in the southern Greater Yellowstone
3082 Ecosystem (see Chapter 4). Similarly, to increase persistence of Clark's nutcracker populations
3083 in a region undergoing whitebark pine restoration, Lorenz [42] proposed managing for healthy
3084 ponderosa pine stands in the Cascade Range. By extrapolation, whitebark pine restoration efforts
3085 in other regions could be enhanced by restoring whitebark pine stands adjacent to alternative
3086 seed sources [43]. On the other hand, proximity to secondary seed resources may not be adequate
3087 – the proportions of different conifer habitats in the mosaic are important. Results suggest that in
3088 the southern Greater Yellowstone Ecosystem, either too little or too much Douglas-fir on the
3089 landscape was negatively associated with Clark's nutcracker occurrence, and Douglas-fir only
3090 had a positive association with occurrence where there was a high enough abundance of
3091 whitebark pine (see Chapter 4).

3092 **Home range size**

3093 Knowing the size of an animal's home range helps ensure management is carried out at
3094 the appropriate scale. There is only one previous robust estimate of Clark's nutcracker annual
3095 home range size, $1,274 \pm 1,669$ ha ($n = 20$) in the Cascade Range, Washington [42], and it is
3096 unclear if the estimate is representative of home range sizes in all regions. To determine the size
3097 of the Clark's nutcracker home range in the Greater Yellowstone Ecosystem, I radio- and
3098 satellite-tracked Clark's nutcrackers. First, I radio-tracked 76 adults between 2010 and 2012
3099 [43,46]. I quantified the breeding season home range (March 5 – June 15) [43], as well as the
3100 entire pre-seed harvest season home range (January 28 – August 8, 2011 and January 15 – July
3101 29, 2012; Schaming unpublished results). Clark's nutcrackers were not territorial and the ranges
3102 overlapped considerably, suggesting that individuals were not excluded from high quality ranges

3103 due to territoriality [43]. During the breeding season, the radio-tagged Clark's nutcrackers had
3104 large home ranges, averaging 100 ± 23 for breeding birds in 2012 ($n = 27$), and 214 ± 53 and 202
3105 ± 53 ha for nonbreeding birds in 2011 ($n = 25$) and 2012 ($n = 3$), respectively [43]. Over the
3106 entire preharvest season, the radio-tagged birds' home ranges averaged 195 ± 27 ha ($n = 56$,
3107 range = 32 – 1,131 ha; Schaming unpublished results). Preharvest season home ranges of
3108 breeding birds averaged 51 ± 18 ha larger than the breeding season home range, whereas
3109 nonbreeding birds' home ranges increased by an average of 34 ± 23 ha. Once the birds began
3110 harvesting and caching mature whitebark pine seeds, individuals regularly flew back and forth
3111 from their preharvest home range to further locations, returning multiple times during the day.
3112 During this time, it was often not feasible to home in on or triangulate the bird's location.
3113 Therefore, I consider the annual home range sizes of radio-tagged birds to be a minimum area.
3114 The average minimum annual home range size increased to 337 ± 58 ha ($n = 35$), suggesting
3115 Clark's nutcrackers in the region require extensive habitat to fulfill their foraging needs.

3116 The area used by the radio-tagged Clark's nutcrackers was relatively large; however, 3 –
3117 10 months (October 2014, postharvest – July 2015, late summer) of satellite-tracking data for
3118 seven birds suggests that the radio-tracking vastly underestimated the size of the home ranges
3119 outside of the harvest season (Schaming unpublished results). All seven satellite-tagged birds
3120 stayed within the Greater Yellowstone Ecosystem, and the home ranges averaged $17,440 \pm 4,098$
3121 ha, showing that the birds regularly moved over an enormous area. The birds regularly flew over
3122 10 km into multiple different habitat types, including whitebark pine and Douglas-fir, during all
3123 months of the year, including the winter and breeding seasons. Unfortunately, the radio- and
3124 satellite-tracking occurred in different years (2011 and 2012 versus 2014 through 2015,
3125 respectively), and it is unknown if the behavior of the satellite-tagged birds is representative of

3126 all years. However, satellite-tracking data is less biased because it allows for location data to be
3127 collected in locations wherever the bird is, as long as the transmitter's solar panels are adequately
3128 charged. Even if the birds only use such an enormous area in some years, the fact that they have
3129 such a large home range indicates that Clark's Nutcrackers use a larger abundance of habitat to
3130 survive than previously thought. It remains to be seen whether they use such a large area in all
3131 years, and in regions with other dominant habitat types or better quality habitat. In any respect,
3132 these results suggest that managing Clark's nutcrackers at a relatively large scale of a watershed
3133 or mountain range within the southern Greater Yellowstone Ecosystem is likely inadequate.

3134 **Habitat selection**

3135 Assessing both habitat use and selection allows for an optimal understanding of a
3136 species' relationship with habitat, because each illuminates different aspects of the relationship.
3137 In particular, assessing both illuminates how prevalence is not equivalent to preference, which
3138 should be considered when developing conservation strategies based on only use or selection.
3139 Habitat use is not a reflection of choice, and the observed pattern may be driven by external
3140 constraints such as competition [49]. On the other hand, habitat selection is the behavioral
3141 process by which individuals choose certain habitats to use from those that are available [50,51].

3142 To determine the habitats individuals selected for their home range, and for use within
3143 their home range, I evaluated habitat selection of radio- and satellite-tagged Clark's nutcrackers.
3144 During the breeding season, and over the entire pre-harvest season, the radio-tagged birds
3145 selected disproportionately high areas of Douglas-fir habitat from the available habitat on the
3146 landscape (n = 55 and 45, respectively) [Schaming unpublished results, 43]. When selecting
3147 habitats within the home ranges, the birds used Douglas-fir in proportion to its availability during
3148 the breeding season, but selected disproportionately high amounts of Douglas-fir during the

3149 entire pre-harvest season. These results suggest that, at my study site, Douglas-fir habitat is the
3150 most important habitat for Clark's nutcrackers prior to the fall whitebark pine harvest, and
3151 reinforce the suggestion that a habitat mosaic that contains Douglas-fir is optimal for the birds.

3152 Despite high selection of Douglas-fir habitat, a habitat mosaic with a low, rather than
3153 high abundance of Douglas-fir habitat appears most favorable (see Chapter 4) [43]. Although
3154 individuals strongly selected Douglas-fir habitat for their home range during both the breeding
3155 and preharvest seasons, and probability of use increased in the postharvest season, probability of
3156 Clark's nutcracker occurrence was negatively associated with abundance of Douglas-fir during
3157 the breeding season (see Chapter 4). These conflicting results could be a simple result of the fact
3158 that Douglas-fir was only one of multiple conifer habitats used, and although it was selected, it
3159 only made up approximately a quarter of the habitat within breeding season home ranges.

3160 Alternatively, Douglas-fir habitat may have been selected for the home range because Douglas-
3161 fir cones were a consistent food supply heavily used during the winter months. The Douglas-fir
3162 cone crop was high each year, 2008 –2014, and 68 and 83% of the foraging events January
3163 through February were on Douglas-fir cones in 2011 and 2012 (Schaming unpublished results).
3164 During the breeding season, the radio-tagged birds continued using the same relative areas, but
3165 possibly because they primarily foraged on other foods, they did not select Douglas-fir habitat
3166 for use within the home range at that time [43].

3167 In contrast to the 2011 and 2012 radio-tracking results, seven satellite-tagged Clark's
3168 nutcrackers did not, on average, select disproportionately high amounts of any particular habitat
3169 type for their home range outside of the whitebark pine harvest season, between the postharvest
3170 stage in 2014 and the preharvest season 2015 (Schaming unpublished results). The birds
3171 remained in the southern Greater Yellowstone Ecosystem during this time, and regularly

3172 returned to locations near where they were trapped. On average, Douglas-fir was only used in
3173 proportion to availability, although one bird selected Douglas-fir in a disproportionately high
3174 amount. Limber pine habitat was the only other habitat selected in a disproportionately high
3175 amount by satellite-tagged individuals ($n = 5$). In addition, when selecting habitat from within
3176 the home range, on average, the birds only selected high mortality whitebark pine in a
3177 disproportionately high amount. However, only two of the seven birds positively selected the
3178 high mortality whitebark pine habitat, while six positively selected Douglas-fir, reinforcing the
3179 suggestion that a whitebark pine-Douglas-fir mosaic is important. Unfortunately, the small
3180 sample size and high variability makes the results ambiguous; increased numbers of satellite-
3181 tagged Clark's nutcrackers would better illuminate which secondary habitats are selected outside
3182 of the whitebark pine harvest season.

3183 **Breeding strategies and reproductive success**

3184 **Population-wide nonbreeding**

3185 Integrating behavioral studies with population studies is paramount to evaluating health
3186 of plant-animal seed disperser mutualisms. Because assessments of population stability, as well
3187 as stability of interactions within communities, are often based on counts and occupancy results,
3188 rather than fitness data, mutualisms may appear stable when they are not, particularly at the local
3189 level. Only with detailed information on the demography and life history of both partners is it
3190 possible to predict the continuation of mutualistic interactions. Mutualisms depend on long-term
3191 survival and reproductive success of the partners, not just short-term continuation of interactions.

3192 Long-lived plant mutualists, such as whitebark pine and other five-needled pines, may
3193 have evolved to be able to wait out temporary absences of pollinators or seed dispersers [3].
3194 However, there may be a threshold at which it is not possible to wait, as regeneration may be so

3195 low for so long that the population declines below some unknown viability threshold. In
3196 addition, rapid, large-scale habitat loss and degradation may lead to such high levels of mortality
3197 for the long-lived plants that much higher levels of regeneration than historically common are
3198 necessary to maintain the population. Absence or low levels of animal seed dispersal would then
3199 have outsized impacts. Their inability to disperse adequate numbers of seeds to maintain high
3200 levels of regeneration could lead to irreversible repercussions.

3201 A mutualism may appear stable if survival and reproductive success are not evaluated,
3202 yet precipitous declines may follow. In a nutritional mutualism, a relationship in which one
3203 partner depends on the other for food, individuals may survive if they have adequate food, but
3204 low food resources may result in poor body condition, poor survival, and/or poor reproductive
3205 success. In fact, the reproductive success of many facultative migrants and irruptive species such
3206 as Clark's nutcrackers, pinyon jays, and crossbills, is closely tied to their food supply, and their
3207 primary foods are provided by their mutualist conifer partners [39,44,52]. Continued residency,
3208 as well as emigration and immigration could all vary with landscape or patch quality, and habitat
3209 quality can therefore influence changes in distribution and population structure of both animal
3210 dispersers and dispersed tree species [53,54]. Additionally, although a mutualism may have
3211 evolved under fluctuating environmental conditions, poor conditions and more extreme
3212 conditions are likely to become increasingly common in degraded habitats. Therefore, an
3213 understanding of the strategies individuals adopt under different environmental conditions helps
3214 illuminate the future trajectory of the mutualism in declining ecosystems where the frequency of
3215 poor years is increasing.

3216 Previous authors have suggested that Clark's nutcrackers may forego breeding in years
3217 with low food resources [45,55]. Because nutcrackers primarily feed their young conifer seeds

3218 cached the previous autumn, food availability for breeding is determined before birds lay their
3219 eggs [45,56,57]. In this study, I documented population-wide nonbreeding in two of five years
3220 [46]. The nonbreeding years followed a low whitebark pine cone crop, suggesting Clark's
3221 nutcrackers respond to low cone densities by skipping a breeding year, possibly as a life history
3222 strategy for increasing survival and lifetime fitness [46]. Although skipping breeding can be an
3223 adaptive strategy to maximize lifetime reproductive success, poor environmental conditions can
3224 accelerate the rate at which skipping occurs, leading to reduced reproduction and, ultimately,
3225 population declines. Several conifers on which Clark's nutcrackers depend are declining [28,58–
3226 60], which translates into a higher probability of encountering poor resource years in many
3227 preferred habitats. Entire ecosystems that historically provided adequate food may provide
3228 insufficient food over enough years that population-wide breeding failure becomes common over
3229 a large part of the species' range, and the metapopulation declines. Because Clark's nutcrackers
3230 are highly mobile, long-lived, and poorly sampled, there could be a lag in detecting
3231 metapopulation declines. In fact, metapopulation decline in response to habitat loss is suggested
3232 to incur an "extinction debt" [61]. Determining frequency of years with population-wide
3233 nonbreeding in different habitat types of varying quality would allow better predictions of
3234 population stability.

3235 Clark's nutcrackers may decline or become locally extinct, then, providing they survive
3236 elsewhere, they could recolonize an area once habitat quality improves [43]. Given the
3237 widespread decline of five-needle pines, however, ensuring a persistent, stable population of
3238 Clark's nutcrackers in an ecosystem may be the best management practice, because it would
3239 ensure Clark's nutcrackers are always available to cache seeds. Additionally, Clark's nutcracker
3240 seed caching enables conifer regeneration, and this seed dispersal ecosystem service itself is an

3241 efficient conservation tool, which provides a cost-effective alternative to human labor [62]. Near
3242 extinction of a local corvid population has been shown to severely limit regeneration and spatial
3243 spread of large-seeded plants [63].

3244 A better understanding of the ecological thresholds that trigger Clark's nutcrackers to
3245 breed versus skip breeding, and determining whether there is an increased frequency of the
3246 triggers or conditions that lead to nonbreeding, would aid development of conservation
3247 strategies. In several species, nonbreeding is triggered by a threshold of food abundance
3248 [64,65,See 66]. I found that population-wide nonbreeding occurred in years with an average cone
3249 crop ≤ 8 cones per tree ($n = 2$), and breeding occurred in years with ≥ 20 cones per tree ($n = 3$)
3250 [46]. First, quantifying likelihood of nonbreeding over multiple years would allow greater
3251 confidence in the association between cone crop and nonbreeding. Then, by determining how the
3252 number of cones per tree translates into the number of cones per ha, then evaluating the specific
3253 cones per ha threshold above which breeding occurs, managers could attempt to restore enough
3254 whitebark pine on the landscape that adequate numbers of seeds are available for breeding to
3255 occur in all but the lowest mast years.

3256 Whitebark pine habitats are rapidly disappearing, and fewer trees likely translates into
3257 fewer cones, even in high mast years. If individual Clark's nutcrackers stay in whitebark pine
3258 ecosystems and skip breeding in an increasing number of years, their lifetime reproductive
3259 success would decline, and individuals may be caught in an evolutionary trap, a situation in
3260 which rapid environmental change renders the behavioral decisions individuals make
3261 maladaptive [67]. Even if it is not feasible to alter conditions to an extent that the number of
3262 breeding years increases, knowing how often nonbreeding occurs is critical to accurately
3263 estimating Clark's nutcracker population viability in ecosystems.

3264 **Fledging success**

3265 Habitat loss can adversely affect avian reproductive success by lowering nestling survival
3266 [68,69]. In 2012, I evaluated the association between probability of fledging young, and habitat
3267 at the landscape, local and nest site scales (n = 29; Schaming unpublished results). I defined the
3268 landscape as 101 ha, the average size of a Clark's nutcracker breeding season home range [43],
3269 the local scale as the habitat measured by the modified point quarter technique (≤ 200 m), and
3270 nest site as within 50 m. Only three habitat variables strongly influenced fledging (Schaming
3271 unpublished results). Reproductive success increased with increasing abundance of whitebark
3272 pine on the landscape. In contrast, reproductive success decreased with both increasing
3273 dominance of dead whitebark pine at the nest site, and increasing abundance of Douglas-fir on
3274 the landscape. These results suggest that, to increase probability of fledgling success, Clark's
3275 nutcrackers in the study area should prefer a home range that includes more whitebark pine and
3276 less Douglas-fir habitat. However, the majority of the whitebark pine stands in the study area
3277 were experiencing moderate to high or high mortality [29]. Therefore, the strong negative effect
3278 of high levels of whitebark pine mortality at the nest site could counteract the benefit of nesting
3279 in a landscape with abundant whitebark pine. It is unknown if the negative impacts of whitebark
3280 pine mortality on reproductive success lead to individuals altering their nesting behavior, or if
3281 birds will make maladaptive decisions and continue to nest in high mortality stands, leading to an
3282 evolutionary trap. Examining whether Clark's nutcrackers with failed nests reneest in locations
3283 with higher quality habitat, within both the same year and subsequent years, would allow
3284 assessment of the potential occurrence of an evolutionary trap. If data suggests a trap is
3285 occurring, it would be important to take this into account when estimating Clark's nutcracker
3286 population viability.

3287 **Clark's nutcracker dispersal behavior**

3288 Habitat degradation can affect the frequency of emigration to a point where birds are
3289 leaving ecosystems more frequently to search for higher quality habitats that have become far
3290 less abundant. An environmental threshold that triggers dispersal may have been adaptive under
3291 historical conditions, but could become a liability in the face of large-scale habitat decline. Many
3292 seed dispersers and pollinators, which regularly move throughout a region to track resources, are
3293 particularly vulnerable to extinction because they depend on large tracts of forests in widely
3294 separated areas [70]. Moreover, as occurred with Newfoundland crossbills (*Loxia curvirostra*
3295 *percna*) and passenger pigeons (*Ectopistes migratorius*), because of their movements, large
3296 declines of mobile seed dispersers may go undetected [71,72]. Research suggests that habitat
3297 loss, fragmentation, and degradation has led to large declines in populations of previously
3298 common, high mobility habitat specialists [73].

3299 Clark's nutcrackers have evolved to regularly move over the larger landscape to track
3300 food resources [41,74]. In the face of habitat loss and degradation, these long-distance
3301 movements can mitigate effects of decreasing patch quality because the birds can easily move to
3302 higher quality habitats [75]. However, because several conifer habitats that provide Clark's
3303 nutcracker food resources are declining [28,58–60], birds that disperse may continue roving in
3304 search of adequate habitat, or settle in poorer quality sites with reduced survival and
3305 reproduction.

3306 Previous research suggested that individual Clark's nutcrackers will disperse at varying
3307 levels of food abundance [41]. In years with moderate or low seed production, "emigrants"
3308 would range regionally and forage opportunistically in the fall, whereas "residents" would
3309 remain in stable home ranges during all but the lowest cone crops [41]. It is unclear what the

3310 specific ecological triggers and thresholds are that drive individuals to emigrate. Behavioral
3311 studies are needed to determine how Clark's nutcrackers assess habitat, specifically, whether
3312 they do so based on food intake rates, seed encounter rates, or some other mechanism.
3313 Additionally, it is unknown how long emigrant Clark's nutcrackers rove before settling, how far
3314 individuals will travel, and whether emigrants depend on cached seeds for overwinter survival.
3315 Finally, it is unknown if the frequency of emigration is increasing due to declining habitat, and if
3316 so, if there is a fitness cost that would impact health of the metapopulation.

3317 Understanding the rate of emigration during varying cone crop densities, and the scale
3318 over which Clark's nutcrackers regularly move can help managers both evaluate population
3319 viability in a region, and determine the scale at which to focus their efforts. In my study, 7 – 71%
3320 of the tagged Clark's nutcrackers disappeared from the study area in each of the three years of
3321 systematic radio- and satellite-tracking (Schaming unpublished results). Disappearance of a
3322 radio-tagged Clark's nutcracker may have resulted from the bird dying, losing its antenna,
3323 permanently dispersing, or temporarily emigrating (not returning to the study area (~1,220 km²)
3324 until after the field season ended, November 20, 2011 or October 31, 2012) [46]. However, based
3325 on the satellite tracking data, I have solid evidence that at least a portion of the birds that
3326 disappeared moved out of the study area near Jackson, Wyoming, and settled in a different
3327 region (Schaming unpublished results). One satellite-tagged bird flew to Montana where it was
3328 last located in early November, so its overwintering location was unknown. Four flew to Utah,
3329 up to 650 km away, where they settled, overwintered and continue to reside (as of May 17,
3330 2016). The behavior of the satellite-tagged Clark's nutcrackers suggests that at least a portion of
3331 the missing radio-tagged birds also temporarily or permanently moved out of the study area.

3332 Counter to the prediction that movement is initiated due to low food supplies [41,74], a

3333 high proportion of tagged individuals (71%, n = 24) disappeared from the study area in 2012, a
3334 fall with a high cone crop. Then, in 2015, the majority of the satellite-tagged birds (71%, n = 5)
3335 emigrated during a moderate whitebark pine cone crop. This suggests that higher cone crops in
3336 the Greater Yellowstone may now be perceived by Clark's nutcrackers as lower due to the
3337 presence of fewer whitebark pine trees. Even if remaining live trees have high numbers of cones,
3338 fewer trees would lead to fewer cones available during both high and low mast years. These
3339 fewer cones could mean that the habitat is more frequently below some critical cone crop
3340 threshold at which higher numbers of individuals emigrate. If a high cone crop in the Greater
3341 Yellowstone is insufficient for retention of a majority of Clark's nutcrackers, the birds may move
3342 out of the ecosystem more frequently than previously suggested. It is unknown if these high rates
3343 of emigration were common historically, or if the decline of whitebark pines and other food
3344 resources have led to increases in frequency of these long distance movements. Satellite-tracking
3345 Clark's nutcrackers trapped in multiple ecosystems would allow assessment of the proportion of
3346 emigrants and residents in each region, as well as their rates of emigration and colonization. In
3347 addition, satellite-tracking could be used to evaluate movement between ecosystems in years
3348 with different levels of cone crops. These data would enable an understanding of how Clark's
3349 nutcrackers track resources, including how far they fly, how long they stay in patches of different
3350 quality, and the costs of movement in terms of survival.

3351 Previous research has shown that Clark's nutcrackers rapidly switch food sources within
3352 an ecosystem based on rates of energy gain [48]. Satellite-tagged birds moved from whitebark
3353 pine habitat to pinyon pine habitats in Utah, suggesting Clark's nutcrackers will readily abandon
3354 whitebark pine ecosystems for other conifer ecosystems, and local population rates could rapidly
3355 fluctuate in a region (Schaming unpublished results). Additionally, each year, I observed the

3356 majority of tagged emigrants leaving the study area after the fall harvest season began,
3357 suggesting that the habitat was oversaturated by the birds. If oversaturated, fewer whitebark pine
3358 seeds would survive until maturity, and seeds would be depleted sooner in the fall, resulting in a
3359 shorter harvest season. A shorter harvest season could translate into fewer seeds cached per bird,
3360 and a higher proportion of seeds retrieved per bird, hence fewer regenerating whitebark pines. In
3361 the absence of the ability to swamp predators, whitebark pines could become functionally extinct
3362 due to lack of dispersal and regeneration [76,77]. Assessing the relationship between local
3363 Clark's nutcracker abundance, cone density when cones are both immature then mature, and the
3364 level of germinating whitebark pine seedlings would allow a better understanding of the
3365 conditions that increase whitebark pine regeneration.

3366 Finally, one of the most important ecosystem services of Clark's nutcrackers is their
3367 long-distance seed dispersal. The problem is that even though they are moving farther, a greater
3368 proportion of emigrants would effectively reduce seed dispersal distance. Emigrants tend to
3369 cache seeds closer to harvest stands than residents, up to 1.7 versus 32.6 m away [23,36].
3370 Additionally, emigrants are suggested to forage primarily on germinating whitebark pine
3371 seedlings in the summer, and loss of seedlings would likely reduce regeneration. On the other
3372 hand, because emigrants leave an area before retrieving their seed caches, their impact on
3373 seedlings may be counter-balanced by their failure to eat most of their cached seeds. Although
3374 logistically difficult, a better understanding of differences in seed dispersal and foraging
3375 behaviors between emigrants and residents would be particularly important for management
3376 strategies in regions where Clark's nutcrackers are unlikely to occur outside of the fall harvest
3377 season, and therefore all individuals are emigrants, merely moving through the area.

3378

3379 **Broad considerations for management of the Clark's**
3380 **nutcracker-whitebark pine mutualism**

3381 It is unclear whether the Clark's nutcracker-whitebark pine mutualism is stable in the
3382 Greater Yellowstone Ecosystem. However, because the birds were likely to occur in stands at all
3383 cone crop densities regardless of whitebark pine health, and I observed the birds harvesting and
3384 caching seeds throughout the harvest season, the mutualism appeared functional in the study
3385 area. Conducting population viability analyses for the birds and trees, evaluating survival and
3386 reproductive success of each, as well as Clark's nutcracker immigration and emigration levels,
3387 would be necessary to determine stability of the populations, which is key to assessing stability
3388 of the mutualism.

3389 A complication with basing management recommendations on our current state of
3390 knowledge of Clark's nutcracker-habitat associations is that both previous studies and my
3391 research only evaluate the associations at a snapshot in time, and at a small spatial scale relative
3392 to the Clark's nutcracker range. What I observed may not be representative of the past, before
3393 large-scale declines of whitebark pine and other conifer habitats in the western U.S.

3394 Additionally, by studying both Clark's nutcracker behavioral and population ecology in concert,
3395 I recognized that habitat use and habitat selection were dissimilar, suggesting that it is critical to
3396 differentiate between prevalence and preference when assessing the importance of different
3397 habitats, and management strategies based on just habitat use or selection could lead to
3398 ineffective results.

3399 Behaviors, including habitat use and selection, as well as population size and individual
3400 fitness, often vary with density of species and habitats [e.g. 78,79]. Once habitat availability or

3401 Clark's nutcracker population numbers change, the birds' habitat use and selection could vary.
3402 Clark's nutcrackers could respond differently to whitebark pine cone presence and density in
3403 locations experiencing different levels of habitat decline. Abundance of Clark's nutcrackers in
3404 the region could alter the birds' response to habitat type or quality. Of particular conservation
3405 importance, in locations with few Clark's nutcrackers and heavily degraded habitat, birds could
3406 respond differently as compared to their behavior in better quality habitat. What factors increase
3407 the potential of a weakening or breakdown in the mutualism? How can we promote mutualism
3408 stability and resilience? To improve long-term management outcomes, adopting an adaptive
3409 management approach, and continuing to assess the relationship between Clark's nutcrackers and
3410 whitebark pine is critical as environmental conditions change and management strategies are
3411 implemented (see Chapter 4) [80,81].

3412 **At what scale do we need to monitor and manage Clark's**
3413 **nutcrackers?**

3414 Due to the high mobility of Clark's nutcrackers, and the large-scale declines of many of
3415 their habitats [e.g. 33,41], range-wide research and management is necessary. Large-scale
3416 assessment, even though it would at first be a snapshot in time, could allow us to begin to answer
3417 critical questions about how Clark's nutcracker demography, behavior, and their important seed
3418 dispersal function, varies with habitat type and tree health. Local information on Clark's
3419 nutcracker demography as it relates to patterns of movement and habitats occupied, would
3420 provide information needed to prioritize restoration efforts, such as location and size of
3421 restoration sites. Continued tracking to examine how behavior changes with varying population
3422 abundance, habitat types and health would help to predict between-patch movement, and the
3423 costs of moving, as well as fitness of emigrants versus residents in ecosystems of various quality.

3424 With these results, we should be able to predict if the birds will be available to continue their
3425 important seed dispersal function in regions where they are currently abundant, as well as in
3426 regions with lower populations, such as Glacier National Park [31,47].

3427 It is undeniably a challenge to monitor and manage at the spatial scale of the
3428 metapopulation. However, an effective approach to conservation of many plant-animal seed
3429 disperser mutualisms, especially those that involve resource tracking by nomadic species or
3430 facultative migrants, such as Clark's nutcrackers, is to focus on the stability of the
3431 metapopulation, rather than concentrating on protecting one or few populations or locations.
3432 After all, for highly mobile species, successful conservation at one site often depends on
3433 conditions at other sites that can be geographically distant [82]. Severe threats to the stability of a
3434 mutualism might not be perceived at the local scale, and a decline of commonly inhabited
3435 regions can portend rapid decline of the metapopulation by creating extinction debt. Although a
3436 local Clark's nutcracker population, such as that in the Greater Yellowstone Ecosystem, may
3437 appear stable, the population may be artificially high due to annual immigration from other areas.
3438 Because so many habitats are declining, there could be high numbers of emigrating birds from
3439 other failing ecosystems. Because large numbers of emigrants from other regions can be attracted
3440 to cone-producing stands in the fall, they can inflate population size during the fall seed harvest
3441 [23,41]. Although immigration could ensure that Clark's nutcrackers are available to disperse
3442 seeds, a highly mobile Clark's nutcracker population could instead commonly oversaturate
3443 ecosystems at all cone crop levels, something that may have happened only rarely prior to the
3444 advent of widespread conifer mortality.

3445 Regular range-wide movements may not reduce fitness of these long-lived birds, but
3446 there is presumably a threshold at which the costs and uncertainty of emigration become too

3447 high, whether or not they outweigh the benefits of remaining in a location. If, due to declining
3448 habitat, individual Clark's nutcrackers are moving over the larger landscape at higher than
3449 historical levels, and these movements lead to even a slight decrease in fitness of a large number
3450 of individuals, this could lead to metapopulation decline. An evaluation of the fitness of
3451 individuals that adopt a strategy of staying rather than leaving at varying levels of whitebark pine
3452 cone crop densities could aid in predicting Clark's nutcracker metapopulation stability.

3453 Finally, as whitebark pine continues to decline, alternative food sources may be
3454 increasingly important for supporting local Clark's nutcracker populations and, indeed, they may
3455 be fundamental to conservation of whitebark pine, and the mutualism on which whitebark pine
3456 depends. Effective conservation strategies likely require protection of a network of key areas that
3457 include both primary and potentially important alternate habitats [83]. Secondary habitat needs
3458 are regularly overlooked [84], but even habitat-specialist species, such as black-backed
3459 woodpeckers (*Picoides arcticus*) and grizzly bears (*Ursus arctos*), often use secondary habitats
3460 during different life stages, and under varying environmental conditions [84,85]. Alternate
3461 habitats may become refugia when there is a reduction in primary habitat, and may be critical for
3462 long-term population viability [85,86]. Coupling conservation of adjacent alternate habitats with
3463 restoration of five-needled pines is a strategy of fundamental importance to Clark's nutcrackers.

3464 **How do we begin to assess Clark's nutcracker habitat associations** 3465 **and population trends range-wide?**

3466 Given the widespread decline of five-needle pines and the distances moved by Clark's
3467 nutcrackers, a system-wide conservation strategy is needed. It should be supported by increased
3468 research effort to fill in the existing holes in our understanding of the relationship between
3469 habitat quality, landscape quality, and Clark's nutcracker seed dispersal. Researchers regularly

3470 use data from citizen science Breeding Bird Surveys, Christmas Bird Counts, FeederWatch and
3471 eBird data to determine if bird populations and distributions are stable, increasing or decreasing
3472 [e.g. 87–89]. However, because of their behavior and remote location, Clark’s nutcrackers are
3473 poorly captured by these methods [39,40]. To assess both Clark’s nutcracker habitat associations
3474 and population trends range-wide, I suggest the need for a focused citizen science project
3475 targeting collection of large quantities of data across a broad spatial scale and in numerous
3476 habitats over a long time period [90]. Focusing the eBird audience using “extreme citizen
3477 science” contests could help garner the data needed to better understand spatial variation in
3478 probability of occurrence for this magnificent bird.

3479 Timing of data collection is an important component to consider when collecting data and
3480 developing management strategies. Lorenz and Sullivan [40] recommended that local
3481 populations should be estimated during July to ensure counts of residents versus emigrants. In
3482 the Greater Yellowstone, I observed emigrants leaving the region during the fall, so they would
3483 be counted as residents in July. Therefore, I suggest that surveys be conducted during the
3484 breeding season to determine if individuals are remaining on the landscape year-round. In
3485 addition, I recommend surveys during the late summer, once Clark’s nutcrackers are harvesting
3486 immature whitebark pine seeds, to determine if the Clark’s nutcracker population is so high
3487 compared to the cone crop that few seeds will survive to maturity. On the other hand, surveys
3488 during the fall harvest may provide the appropriate information for many management decisions.
3489 Fall surveys would determine the extent to which Clark’s nutcrackers are present and dispersing
3490 seeds. Multiple surveys of population size and the cone density, throughout an ecosystem, for the
3491 duration of the harvest season, would allow understanding of whether enough seeds are available
3492 to meet and exceed Clark’s nutcracker’s energetic requirements in winter and during the

3493 breeding season. In addition, I suggest that even if the primary interest is on conserving the
3494 Clark's nutcracker-whitebark pine mutualism in a local region, such as the Greater Yellowstone
3495 Ecosystem, Clark's nutcracker surveys should be conducted across the birds' range because
3496 stability of the Clark's nutcracker metapopulation needs to be assessed.

3497 Furthermore, overlaying Clark's nutcracker citizen science survey results, and eBird
3498 occurrence maps on habitat maps would allow assessment of the habitat mosaics used by Clark's
3499 nutcracker populations throughout the year [91]. Habitat maps are readily available from national
3500 forests and parks, the Bureau of Land Management, National Aerial Survey Data, and whitebark
3501 pine aerial survey datasets [e.g. 46]. Additionally, satellite imagery could be compared to the
3502 habitat maps, to determine whether remotely sensed imagery could be used to delineate habitats
3503 in areas without adequate habitat maps, and to enable predictions of changing Clark's nutcracker
3504 habitat use in locations where conifers are experiencing ongoing declines.

3505 **Conclusions**

3506 A breakdown in the Clark's nutcracker-whitebark pine mutualism could expand and
3507 accelerate effects of habitat loss and degradation because mutualists are bound to a common fate
3508 [1]. Maintaining the Clark's nutcracker seed dispersal function in whitebark pine ecosystems and
3509 throughout their range is critical to managing western forests. However, managers of whitebark
3510 pine are currently focused nearly exclusively on work in whitebark pine forests, without
3511 accounting for the mobility of Clark's nutcracker populations [76,92]. They have focused on
3512 restoring whitebark pine habitat, assuming that Clark's nutcrackers will be available to resume
3513 seed dispersal once the forests reach an adequate state of health. It is therefore critical that
3514 Clark's nutcrackers persist in or move back into locations after whitebark pine habitats are
3515 restored [43].

3516 To ensure stability of the Clark's nutcracker-whitebark pine mutualism, I suggest that
3517 managers should focus on promoting stability of the Clark's nutcracker metapopulation. First,
3518 Clark's nutcracker prevalence and preference needs to be monitored in multiple ecosystems
3519 throughout their range to more fully understand the response of Clark's nutcrackers to habitat
3520 loss. Second, the ecological triggers of population-wide nonbreeding and emigration need to be
3521 further assessed to better understand and ameliorate negative impacts of large-scale habitat loss
3522 on the species. Third, for effective conservation of the Clark's nutcracker-whitebark pine
3523 mutualism, it is important to recognize that Clark's nutcracker relies on many other habitats and
3524 that whitebark pine cannot be managed in isolation. I suggest whitebark pine needs to be
3525 protected within a habitat mosaic with other confers on which Clark's nutcrackers forage. In
3526 addition, the impact of the health of these alternative food sources should be considered in both
3527 local ecosystems and at the scale of the Clark's nutcracker's range. Fourth, to promote conditions
3528 that increase whitebark pine regeneration, it is critical to understand the association between
3529 local Clark's nutcracker abundance, whitebark pine cone density when cones are both immature
3530 and mature, and the abundance of germinating whitebark pine seedlings.

3531 As ecologists have begun to recognize the importance of managing for communities,
3532 rather than single species, this work points to the need to consider interactions and the relevant
3533 scale of interactions. New perspectives on research and management are needed to maintain the
3534 viability and integrity of numerous mutualistic relationships. Impacts of habitat decline on
3535 mutualism stability, and in particular, the response of avian seed dispersers to decline of their
3536 plant mutualists, are poorly understood [30]. A focus on ensuring the stability of plant-animal
3537 seed disperser mutualisms may be particularly important to increase the ability of plants to move
3538 into newly disturbed or available habitats. I propose three nonmutually exclusive key

3539 considerations that should be investigated when designing a conservation plan for species
3540 involved in strong mutualistic relationships: (1) Evaluate the spatial scale at which a mutualism
3541 and mutualistic partners should be protected and managed. To conserve the integrity of a
3542 mutualistic interaction at a local scale, it may be critical to focus on maintaining the populations
3543 and interactions of each partner at a larger landscape scale. Rather than concentrating on
3544 protecting one or few populations or locations, managers may need to focus on enhancing the
3545 stability of the metapopulation. (2) Assess alternative mutualistic relationships for each partner,
3546 and determine if the health of these alternative interactions is critical to the health of the focal
3547 mutualism. (3) Assess variation in the mutualistic interaction under different environmental
3548 conditions, and consider the impacts of the trajectory of future environmental change at both
3549 population and individual levels. For effective conservation of the Clark's nutcracker-whitebark
3550 pine mutualism, as well as other plant-seed disperser mutualisms, it is critical to assess seed
3551 dispersers' population status and behavioral plasticity at the appropriate scale, in relation to all of
3552 the habitats on which they depend, and under variable and changing environmental conditions.

3553 **References**

- 3554 1. Kiers TE, Palmer TM, Ives AR, Bruno JF, Bronstein JL. Mutualisms in a changing
3555 world: an evolutionary perspective. *Ecol Lett.* 2010;13: 1459–1474.
- 3556 2. Kaiser-Bunbury CN, Traveset A, Hansen DM. Conservation and restoration of plant–
3557 animal mutualisms on oceanic islands. *Perspect Plant Ecol Evol Syst.* 2010;12: 131–143.
3558 doi:10.1016/j.ppees.2009.10.002
- 3559 3. Bronstein JL, Dieckmann U, Ferriere R. *Evolutionary Conservation Biology.* Cambridge:
3560 Cambridge University Press; 2004.
- 3561 4. Sachs JL, Simms EL. Pathways to mutualism breakdown. *Trends Ecol Evol.* 2006;21:

- 3562 585–592.
- 3563 5. Lopes MA, Ferrari SF. Effects of human colonization on the abundance and diversity of
3564 mammals in eastern Brazilian Amazonia. *Conserv Biol.* 2000;14: 1658–1665.
- 3565 6. Moran C, Catterall C, Kanowski J. Reduced dispersal of native plant species as a
3566 consequence of the reduced abundance of frugivore species in fragmented rainforest. *Biol*
3567 *Conserv.* 2009;142: 541–552. doi:10.1016/j.biocon.2008.11.006
- 3568 7. Farwig N, Berens DG. Imagine a world without seed dispersers: A review of threats,
3569 consequences and future directions. *Basic Appl Ecol.* 2012;13: 109–115.
3570 doi:10.1016/j.baae.2012.02.006
- 3571 8. Howe HF, Miriti MN. When seed dispersal matters. *BioScience.* 2004;54: 651–660.
- 3572 9. Nathan R, Muller-Landau HC. Spatial patterns of seed dispersal, their determinants and
3573 consequences for recruitment. *Trends Ecol Evol.* 2000;15: 278–285.
- 3574 10. Magnusson B, Magnusson SH. Vegetation on Surtsey, Iceland, during 1990–1998 under
3575 the influence of breeding gulls. *Surtsey Res.* 2000;11: 9–20.
- 3576 11. Lundberg J, Moberg F. Mobile Link Organisms and Ecosystem Functioning: Implications
3577 for Ecosystem Resilience and Management. *Ecosystems.* 2003;6: 0087–0098.
3578 doi:10.1007/s10021-002-0150-4
- 3579 12. Kremen C, Williams NM, Aizen MA, Gemmill-Herren B, LeBuhn G, Minckley R, et al.
3580 Pollination and other ecosystem services produced by mobile organisms: a conceptual
3581 framework for the effects of land-use change. *Ecol Lett.* 2007;10: 299–314.
- 3582 13. Lehouck V, Spanhove T, Vangestel C, Cordeiro NJ, Lens L. Does landscape structure
3583 affect resource tracking by avian frugivores in a fragmented Afrotropical forest?
3584 *Ecography.* 2009;32: 789–799. doi:10.1111/j.1600-0587.2009.05666.x

- 3585 14. Cordeiro NJ, Howe HF. Forest fragmentation severs mutualism between seed dispersers
3586 and an endemic African tree. *Proc Natl Acad Sci.* 2003;100: 14052–14056.
- 3587 15. Fahrig L. Effects of Habitat Fragmentation on Biodiversity. *Annu Rev Ecol Evol Syst.*
3588 2003;34: 487–515. doi:10.1146/annurev.ecolsys.34.011802.132419
- 3589 16. Andresen E. Effect of forest fragmentation on dung beetle communities and functional
3590 consequences for plant regeneration. *Ecography.* 2003;26: 87–97. doi:10.1034/j.1600-
3591 0587.2003.03362.x
- 3592 17. Galetti M, Donatti CI, Pires AS, Guimarães PR, Jordano P. Seed survival and dispersal of
3593 an endemic Atlantic forest palm: the combined effects of defaunation and forest
3594 fragmentation. *Bot J Linn Soc.* 2006;151: 141–149. doi:10.1111/j.1095-
3595 8339.2006.00529.x
- 3596 18. Vázquez DP, Aizen MA. Asymmetric Specialization: A Pervasive Feature of Plant–
3597 Pollinator Interactions. *Ecology.* 2004;85: 1251–1257. doi:10.1890/03-3112
- 3598 19. Bascompte J, Jordano P, Olesen JM. Asymmetric Coevolutionary Networks Facilitate
3599 Biodiversity Maintenance. *Science.* 2006;312: 431–433. doi:10.1126/science.1123412
- 3600 20. Aizen MA, Morales CL, Morales JM. Invasive Mutualists Erode Native Pollination
3601 Webs. *PLOS Biol.* 2008;6: e31. doi:10.1371/journal.pbio.0060031
- 3602 21. Waser NM, Ollerton J. *Plant-Pollinator Interactions, From Specialization to*
3603 *Generalization.* Chicago: University of Chicago Press; 2006.
- 3604 22. Dunn RR, Harris NC, Colwell RK, Koh LP, Sodhi NS. The sixth mass coextinction: are
3605 most endangered species parasites and mutualists? *Proc R Soc B Biol Sci.* 2009;276:
3606 3037–3045.
- 3607 23. Lorenz TJ, Sullivan KA. Seasonal Differences in Space Use by Clark’s Nutcrackers in

3608 the Cascade Range. *The Condor*. 2009;111: 326–340.

3609 24. Tomback DF. Foraging strategies of Clark’s Nutcracker. *Living Bird*. 1978;16: 123–160.

3610 25. Tomback DF. Dispersal of whitebark pine seeds by Clark’s nutcracker: a mutualism
3611 hypothesis. *J Anim Ecol*. 1982;51: 451–467.

3612 26. Hutchins HE, Lanner RM. The central role of Clark’s nutcracker in the dispersal and
3613 establishment of whitebark pine. *Oecologia*. 1982;55: 192–201.

3614 27. Kendall KC, Keane RE. Whitebark pine decline: Infection, mortality, and population
3615 trends. In Tomback DF, Arno SF, Keane RE [Eds.]. *Whitebark pine communities:
3616 Ecology and restoration*. Washington, DC.: Island Press; 2001. pp. 221–242.

3617 28. Tomback DF, Achuff P. Blister rust and western forest biodiversity: ecology, values and
3618 outlook for white pines: Blister rust and western forest biodiversity. *For Pathol*. 2010;40:
3619 186–225. doi:10.1111/j.1439-0329.2010.00655.x

3620 29. Macfarlane WW, Logan JA, Kern WR. An innovative aerial assessment of Greater
3621 Yellowstone Ecosystem mountain pine beetle-caused whitebark pine mortality. *Ecol
3622 Appl*. 2013;23: 421–437.

3623 30. McKinney ST, Fiedler CE, Tomback DF. Invasive pathogen threatens bird-pine
3624 mutualism: implications for sustaining a high-elevation ecosystem. *Ecol Appl*. 2009;19:
3625 597–607.

3626 31. Barringer LE, Tomback DF, Wunder MB, McKinney ST. Whitebark Pine Stand
3627 Condition, Tree Abundance, and Cone Production as Predictors of Visitation by Clark’s
3628 Nutcracker. *PLoS ONE*. 2012;7: e37663.

3629 32. Lanner RM. *Made for each other, a symbiosis of birds and pines*. New York, New York,
3630 USA: Oxford University Press; 1996.

- 3631 33. Tomback DF, Arno SF, Keane RE. Whitebark pine communities: ecology and
3632 restoration. Washington D.C. USA: Island Press; 2001.
- 3633 34. Tomback DF, Resler LM, Keane RE, Pansing ER, Andrade AJ, Wagner AC. Community
3634 Structure, Biodiversity, and Ecosystem Services in Treeline Whitebark Pine
3635 Communities: Potential Impacts from a Non-Native Pathogen. *Forests*. 2016;7: 21.
- 3636 35. Ellison AM, Bank MS, Clinton BD, Colburn EA, Elliott K, Ford CR, et al. Loss of
3637 foundation species: consequences for the structure and dynamics of forested ecosystems.
3638 *Front Ecol Environ*. 2005;3: 479–486.
- 3639 36. Lorenz TJ, Sullivan KA, Bakian AV, Aubry CA. Cache-site selection in Clark’s
3640 Nutcracker (*Nucifraga columbiana*). *The Auk*. 2011;128: 237–247.
- 3641 37. Gilbert LE. Food web organization and the conservation of neotropical diversity. In
3642 Soule, ME and Wilcox, BA [Eds.]. *Conservation Biology: An Evolutionary Ecological
3643 Perspective*. Sinauer, Sunderland, MA; 1980.
- 3644 38. Fischer J, Lindenmayer DB. Landscape modification and habitat fragmentation: a
3645 synthesis. *Glob Ecol Biogeogr*. 2007;16: 265–280.
- 3646 39. Tomback DF. Clark’s Nutcracker (*Nucifraga columbiana*). In Poole A [Ed.]. *The Birds of
3647 North America Online*. Ithaca, New York: Cornell Lab of Ornithology. 1998. Available:
3648 <http://bna.birds.cornell.edu/bna/species/331>.
- 3649 40. Lorenz TJ, Sullivan KA. Comparison of survey methods for monitoring Clark’s
3650 Nutcrackers and predicting dispersal of whitebark pine seeds: Monitoring Clark’s
3651 Nutcrackers. *J Field Ornithol*. 2010;81: 430–441. doi:10.1111/j.1557-9263.2010.00299.x
- 3652 41. Vander Wall SB, Hoffman SW, Potts WK. Emigration behavior of Clark’s Nutcracker.
3653 *The Condor*. 1981;83: 162–170.

- 3654 42. Lorenz T. Final Report: Clark's nutcracker habitat use and relative abundance in the
3655 Cascade Range. Prepared for the Seattle City Light Wildlife Research Program. Report
3656 on file with: U.S. Department of Agriculture, Forest Service, Rocky Mountain Research
3657 Station, Fire Sciences Laboratory, Missoula, Montana. Seattle City Light Wildlife
3658 Research Program; 2009.
- 3659 43. Schaming TD. Clark's Nutcracker Breeding Season Space Use and Foraging Behavior.
3660 PLoS ONE. 2016;11: e0149116. doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0149116
- 3661 44. Balda RP. Pinyon Jay (*Gymnorhinus cyanocephalus*). In Poole, A and F Gill [Eds.]. The
3662 birds of North America. No. 605. The Academy of Natural Sciences, Philadelphia, PA
3663 AND the American Ornithologists' Union, Washington, D.C. 2002.
- 3664 45. Mewaldt LR. Nesting behavior of the Clark Nutcracker. *The Condor*. 1956;58: 3–23.
- 3665 46. Schaming TD. Population-Wide Failure to Breed in the Clark's Nutcracker (*Nucifraga*
3666 *columbiana*). PLoS ONE. 2015;10: e0123917. doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0123917
- 3667 47. Maier ME. Clark's Nutcracker Seed Harvest Patterns in Glacier National Park and a
3668 Novel Method for Monitoring Whitebark Pine Cones. 2012; Available:
3669 <http://digitalcommons.usu.edu/etd/1275/>
- 3670 48. Vander Wall SB. Foraging of Clark's Nutcrackers on rapidly changing pine seed
3671 resources. *Condor*. 1988;90: 621–631.
- 3672 49. Beyer HL, Haydon DT, Morales JM, Frair JL, Hebblewhite M, Mitchell M, et al. The
3673 interpretation of habitat preference metrics under use–availability designs. *Philos Trans R*
3674 *Soc B Biol Sci*. 2010;365: 2245–2254. doi:10.1098/rstb.2010.0083
- 3675 50. Jones J. Habitat selection studies in avian ecology: a critical review. *The Auk*. 2001;118:
3676 557–562.

- 3677 51. Manly BFJ, McDonald LL, Thomas DL, McDonald TL, Erikson WP. Resource selection
3678 by animals: statistical design and analysis for field studies. Dordrecht, The Netherlands:
3679 Kluwer Academic Publishers; 2002.
- 3680 52. Benkman CW. Intake rates and the timing of crossbill reproduction. *The Auk*. 1990;107:
3681 376–386.
- 3682 53. Turchin P. Quantitative analysis of movement: measuring and modeling population
3683 redistribution in animals and plants [Internet]. Sinauer Associates Sunderland,
3684 Massachusetts, USA; 1998. Available: <http://library.wur.nl/WebQuery/clc/950885>
- 3685 54. Pyke GH. Optimal foraging theory: a critical review. *Annu Rev Ecol Syst*. 1984;15: 523–
3686 575.
- 3687 55. Vander Wall SB, Balda RP. Coadaptations of the Clark’s nutcracker and the pinon pine
3688 for efficient seed harvest and dispersal. *Ecol Monogr*. 1977;47: 89–111.
- 3689 56. Tomback DF. The behavioral ecology of the Clark’s Nutcracker (*Nucifraga columbiana*)
3690 in the eastern Sierra Nevada. Ph.D. dissertation, University of California, Santa Barbara,
3691 CA. 1977.
- 3692 57. Giuntoli M, Mewaldt LR. Stomach contents of Clark’s nutcrackers collected in western
3693 Montana. *The Auk*. 1978;95: 595–598.
- 3694 58. Breshears DD, Cobb NS, Rich PM, Price KP, Allen CD, Balice RG, et al. Regional
3695 vegetation die-off in response to global-change-type drought. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A*.
3696 2005;102: 15144–15148.
- 3697 59. Shaw JD, Steed BE, DeBlander LT. Forest inventory and analysis (FIA) annual inventory
3698 answers the question: what is happening to pinyon-juniper woodlands? *J For*. 2005;103:
3699 280–285.

- 3700 60. Negrón JF, Lynch AM, Schaupp WC, Mercado JE. Douglas-Fir Tussock Moth- and
3701 Douglas-Fir Beetle-Caused Mortality in a Ponderosa Pine/Douglas-Fir Forest in the
3702 Colorado Front Range, USA. *Forests*. 2014;5: 3131–3146. doi:10.3390/f5123131
- 3703 61. Hanski I. Metapopulation dynamics. *Nature*. 1998;396: 41–49.
- 3704 62. Pesendorfer MB, Sillett TS, Morrison SA, Kamil AC. Context-dependent seed dispersal
3705 by a scatter-hoarding corvid. *J Anim Ecol*. 2016; Available:
3706 <http://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/10.1111/1365-2656.12501/pdf>
- 3707 63. Culliney S, Pejchar L, Switzer R, Ruiz-Gutierrez V. Seed dispersal by a captive corvid:
3708 the role of the 'Alala (*Corvus hawaiiensis*) in shaping Hawai'i's plant communities. *Ecol*
3709 *Appl*. 2012;22: 1718–1732.
- 3710 64. Boekelheide RJ, Ainley DG. Age, Resource Availability, and Breeding Effort in Brandt's
3711 Cormorant. *The Auk*. 1989;106: 389–401.
- 3712 65. Chastel O, Weimerskirch H, Jouventin P. Body Condition and Seabird Reproductive
3713 Performance: A Study of Three Petrel Species. *Ecology*. 1995;76: 2240–2246.
3714 doi:10.2307/1941698
- 3715 66. Ruf T, Fietz J, Schlund W, Bieber C. High survival in poor years: life-history tactics
3716 adapted to mast seeding in the edible dormouse. *Ecology*. 2006;87: 372–381.
- 3717 67. Schlaepfer MA, Runge MC, Sherman PW. Ecological and evolutionary traps. *Trends*
3718 *Ecol Evol*. 2002;17: 474–480.
- 3719 68. Borges FJA, Marini MÂ. Birds nesting survival in disturbed and protected Neotropical
3720 savannas. *Biodivers Conserv*. 2009;19: 223–236. doi:10.1007/s10531-009-9718-z
- 3721 69. Poulin J-F, Villard M-A. Edge effect and matrix influence on the nest survival of an old
3722 forest specialist, the Brown Creeper (*Certhia americana*). *Landsc Ecol*. 2011;26: 911–

- 3723 922. doi:10.1007/s10980-011-9615-1
- 3724 70. Askins RA, Askins R. Restoring North America's birds: lessons from landscape ecology.
3725 Yale University Press.; 2002.
- 3726 71. Schorger AW. The passenger pigeon: its natural history and extinction. Norman:
3727 University of Oklahoma Press; 1973.
- 3728 72. Benkman CW. Decline of the Red Crossbill of Newfoundland. *Am Birds*. 1993;
3729 Available: [http://sora.unm.edu/sites/default/files/journals/nab/v047n02/p00225-](http://sora.unm.edu/sites/default/files/journals/nab/v047n02/p00225-p00229.pdf)
3730 [p00229.pdf](http://sora.unm.edu/sites/default/files/journals/nab/v047n02/p00225-p00229.pdf)
- 3731 73. Ford HA. Twinkling lights or turning down the dimmer switch? Are there two patterns of
3732 extinction debt in fragmented landscapes? *Pac Conserv Biol*. 2011;17: 303–309.
- 3733 74. Davis J, Williams L. Irruptions of the Clark nutcracker in California. *The Condor*.
3734 1957;59: 297–307.
- 3735 75. Baillie SR, Sutherland WJ, Freeman SN, Gregory RD, Paradis E. Consequences of large-
3736 scale processes for the conservation of bird populations. *J Appl Ecol*. 2000;37: 88–102.
3737 doi:10.1046/j.1365-2664.2000.00555.x
- 3738 76. Keane RE, Tomback DF, Aubry CA, Bower AD, Campbell EM, Cripps CL, et al. A
3739 range-wide restoration strategy for whitebark pine (*Pinus albicaulis*). Gen. Tech. Rep.
3740 RMRS-GTR-279. Fort Collins, CO: U.S. Department of Agriculture, Forest Service,
3741 Rocky Mountain Research Station. 108 p. 2012.
- 3742 77. Hansen A, Ireland K, Legg K, Keane R, Barge E, Jenkins M, et al. Complex Challenges
3743 of Maintaining Whitebark Pine in Greater Yellowstone under Climate Change: A Call for
3744 Innovative Research, Management, and Policy Approaches. *Forests*. 2016;7: 54.
3745 doi:10.3390/f7030054

- 3746 78. Rebstock GA, Boersma PD, García-Borboroglu P. Changes in habitat use and nesting
3747 density in a declining seabird colony. *Popul Ecol.* 2016;58: 105–119.
- 3748 79. Cohen JB, Houghton LM, Fraser JD. Nesting Density and Reproductive Success of
3749 Piping Plovers in Response to Storm- and Human-Created Habitat Changes. *Wildl*
3750 *Monogr.* 2009; 1–24.
- 3751 80. Holling CS. *Adaptive Environmental Assessment and Management.* Chichester, UK:
3752 John Wiley and Sons; 1978.
- 3753 81. Walters CJ. *Adaptive Management of Renewable Resources.* New York: Macmillan;
3754 1986.
- 3755 82. Runge CA, Martin TG, Possingham HP, Willis SG, Fuller RA. Conserving mobile
3756 species. *Front Ecol Environ.* 2014;12: 395–402.
- 3757 83. De La Cruz SE, Eadie JM, Keith Miles A, Yee J, Spragens KA, Palm EC, et al. Resource
3758 selection and space use by sea ducks during the non-breeding season: Implications for
3759 habitat conservation planning in urbanized estuaries. *Biol Conserv.* 2014;169: 68–78.
- 3760 84. Fogg AM, Roberts LJ, Burnett RD. Occurrence patterns of Black-backed Woodpeckers
3761 in green forest of the Sierra Nevada Mountains, California, USA. Article 3. *Avian*
3762 *Conserv Ecol.* 2014;9. Available: [http://www.ace-eco.org/vol9/iss2/art3/ACE-ECO-](http://www.ace-eco.org/vol9/iss2/art3/ACE-ECO-2014-671.pdf)
3763 [2014-671.pdf](http://www.ace-eco.org/vol9/iss2/art3/ACE-ECO-2014-671.pdf)
- 3764 85. Nielsen SE, Stenhouse GB, Boyce MS. A habitat-based framework for grizzly bear
3765 conservation in Alberta. *Biol Conserv.* 2006;130: 217–229.
- 3766 86. Aldridge CL, Boyce MS. Linking occurrence and fitness to persistence: habitat-based
3767 approach for endangered greater sage-grouse. *Ecol Appl.* 2007;17: 508–526.
- 3768 87. Bonter DN, Harvey MG. Winter survey data reveal rangewide decline in Evening

- 3769 Grosbeak populations. *The Condor*. 2008;110: 376–381.
- 3770 88. Sullivan BL, Wood CL, Iliff MJ, Bonney RE, Fink D, Kelling S. eBird: A citizen-based
3771 bird observation network in the biological sciences. *Biol Conserv*. 2009;142: 2282–2292.
3772 doi:10.1016/j.biocon.2009.05.006
- 3773 89. Zimmerman GS, Sauer JR, Fleming K, Link WA, Garrettson PR. Combining waterfowl
3774 and breeding bird survey data to estimate wood duck breeding population size in the
3775 Atlantic Flyway. *J Wildl Manag*. 2015;79: 1051–1061.
- 3776 90. Bonney R, Cooper CB, Dickinson J, Kelling S, Phillips T, Rosenberg KV, et al. Citizen
3777 Science: A Developing Tool for Expanding Science Knowledge and Scientific Literacy.
3778 *BioScience*. 2009;59: 977–984. doi:10.1525/bio.2009.59.11.9
- 3779 91. eBird. Clark’s Nutcracker, Occurrence Maps. 2013. Available:
3780 <http://ebird.org/content/ebird/occurrence/clarks-nutcracker/>
- 3781 92. Greater Yellowstone Coordinating Committee Whitebark Pine Subcommittee. Whitebark
3782 Pine Strategy for the Greater Yellowstone Area. 2011. 41 p. Available:
3783 <http://fedgycc.org/documents/WBPSstrategyFINAL5.31.11.pdf>
3784